Index I. Critics

Notes

(1) Material which has not been seen by contributors is not indexed.
(2) Authors such as A.S. Byatt, who are both authors of criticism and subjects of discussion, are listed in whichever index is appropriate for each reference.
(3) Authors of multi-authored works, all of whom may not be mentioned in the text, are listed with the name of the first author in brackets.

Abad, Julian Martin 936
Abadie, Ann J. 768–9, 770
Abate, Michelle Ann 769
Abbi, Anvita 81
AbdelRahman, Fadwa 892
Abdesslem, Habib 105
Abdo, Diya M. 799
Abell, Joy L. 798
Abernathy, Jeff 788
Abraham, Werner 40
Abrams, L. 167
Abrams, Lesley 118, 119
Abroon, Fazel 511
Acheson, Katherine 398, 401
Achinstein, Sharon 228, 435
Ackema, Peter 11
Ackerman, Alan L. Jr 369
Ackerman, Farrell 34–5
Ackerman, Felicia 177
Ackland, Michael 845, 852, 866
Adair, William 768
Adams, Amber M. 571
Adams, Anne V. 828–9
Adams, Bella 941
Adams, David 656–7
Adams, Kathleen 581, 582
Adams, Kimberly Van Esveld 559, 578
Adams, Robert M. 387
Adams, Thomas R. 933
Adamson, Joni 806
Adamson, Judith 948
Adamson, Sylvia 100, 361
Adegbija, Efurosibina 83
Adejare, Oluwole 824
Adelaide, Debra 859
Adger, David 35–6
Adinku, W. Ofotsu 829
Adler, Thomas P. 802–3
Aebischer, Pascale 332, 333
Aers, David 147, 159–60
Agathocleous, Tanya 578
Agnew, Kate 641–2
Aguiar, Marian 893
Aguiar, Sarah Appleton 780–1, 788
Ahmed, Soheil 521
Aidoo, Anthony A. 829
Aitchison, Jean 37, 72, 86
Aizenberg, Susan 757
Akel, Catherine S. 148
Akimoto, Minoji 40
Albanese, Denise 331, 338
Alber, Birgit 89
Alberi, Mary 132
Albright, Richard S. 573
Alcorn, Emmy 889, 890
Alderman, Nigel 501
Alderson, David 558
Aldiss, Brian 945
Aleksiuk, Natasha 538
Alexander, Catherine 331
Alexander, Gavin 231
Alexander, Michael 128
Alexandrova, Galina M. 22
Alexiadou, Artemis 22–3, 30
Algeo, John 74
Alidou, Ousseina 834–5
Alison, Jennifer 858–9
Alkon, Paul 945
Allan, Keith 35, 49–50
Allen, Elizabeth 215
Allen, Mark 190
Allen, Nicholas 646
Allen, Osric 927
Allen, Paul 693
Allen, Walter 583
Alles, Gregory 893–4
Allsopp, Richard 898
Almazan, Mayella 13

Almeida, Joselyn 502
Almond, Ian 906
Aloni, Gila 221
Alsina, Alex 34
Alsop, James 420
Altholz, Josef L. 556, 575
Altick, Richard 597
Altieri, Charles 754
Alwes, Derek B. 397
Amelung, Peter 936
Ammon, Ulrich 80, 81, 82
Amory, Hugh 728–9, 938
Amos, Mark Addison 141
Anagnostopoulou, Elena 22–3
Andersen, Gisle 73, 94
Andersen, Henning 4, 39, 45, 350
Andersen, Jennifer 931, 933
Anderson, Christy 375
Anderson, John M. 31–2, 36, 531
Anderson, Randall Louis 377
Anderson, Roberta 415
Anderson, Sara 443
Anderwald, Lieselotte 73
Andreadis, Harriette 456
Andreas, James 338
Andres, Sophia 581
Andrews, David 790
Andrews, Jennifer 882
Andrews, Malcolm 576
Andrews, William L. 932
Ang, Ien 847
Anger, Suzy 578
Ann, Jean 82, 83
Annan, Noel 585
Annwn, David 431, 712
Anolik, Ruth Bienstock 780–1
Ansaldo, Umberto 86
Ansari, A.A. 471, 524–5
Ansorge, Peter 701
Antieau, Lamont 104
Anyidou, Kofi 827–8, 829
Aoyama, Keiko 522
Appleford, Robert 885
Appleman, Philip 563
Arab, Ronda A. 393
Arai, Yoshio 356
Arata, Stephen 556
Arboleda, Amadio 929
Arbour, Keith 924
Archer, Caroline 931
Archer, Elizabeth M. 556
Archer, John Michael 470
Arditi, Neil 511
Ardolino, Frank 394, 398
Arends, Jacques 86, 89
Argyros, Ellen 581
Armbruster, Karla 221
Armigoni, David 557
Armitage, David 415–16
Armitt, Lucy 580
Armon-Lotem, Sharon 22
Armstrong, Dorsey 165, 177
Armstrong, Heather V. 578
Armstrong, Isobel 532–3, 593, 594
Armstrong, Lilian 936
Armstrong, Nancy 566
Armstrong, Pauline 855
Armstrong, Robert D. 924
Armstrong, Tim 584, 703
Arnaudova, Olga 22
Arnold, A. James 86
Arnold, Edwin T. 793
Arnold, John 618–19, 858–9, 941
Arnovick, Leslie 206
Aronoff, Mark 12, 15
Aronson, Amy Beth 934
Arroyas, Frédérique 637–8
Arthur, Paul Longley 849–50
Asaduddin, M. 905
Ashcroft, Bill 861
Asher, Lyell 151
Asher, Nicholas 55
Ashford, David 927
Ashley, Kathleen 140–1, 147, 149, 172
Ashley, Mike 561
Asiedu, Awo 832
Askedal, John Ole 44
Asquith, Clare 353
Astbury, Leigh 859
Astell, Ann 161
Atkinson, Clarissa 147
Attfield, Sarah 867
Atwood, Bain 841–3
Atwood, Margaret 584
Auchter, Dorothy 396, 932
Auchterlonie, Paul 611–12
Auer, P. 79
Auerbach, Jeffrey A. 558
Aughterson, Kate 420
Austin, Michael 468
Avery, Todd 678
Axelsson, Margareta Westergren 29
Axline, Kim 403
Aylmer, Gerald 420
Aysa, Ferda 771

Babcock, Robert G. 174
Bach, Rebecca Ann 329, 354
Bachorz, Stephanie 646
Bäckman, Sven 599
Backus, Margot 558, 644
Baena, Rosalia 910
Baggs, Chris 618, 930
Bailey, Guy 75, 77
Bailey, Maggie 118
Bailey, Peter 558
Baines, Arnold H.J. 67
Bainton, Martin 395, 405
Bajetta, Carlo M. 389
Baker, Bernadette 465
Baker, David Weil 406
Baker, Joan 157, 163, 214
Baker, Mark C. 15, 16
Baker, Mona 1–2
Baker, Naomi 465
Baker, Philip 87
Baker, Wendy 78–9
Baker, William 138, 573, 582, 926
Bakken, Kristen 4
Balaswamy, P. 908
Baldauf, Richard B. Jr 80
Baldick, Chris 556, 558, 663
Baldwin, Anna 162
Baldwin, Barry 60
Baldwin, Elizabeth 386
Balisch, Faith 879
Ball, Andrew 57
Ball, John Clement 882
Ballantyne, Perrie 851
Ballard, Kim 18
Balme, Christopher 826
Balogun, F. Odun 835, 836
Balsamo, Luigi 936
Baltin, Mark 15–16
Bamborough, J.B. 423
Bamgbose, Ayo 83–4
Bammesberger, Alfred 13, 44, 60, 123, 128–9
Bandish, Cynthia L. 613
Banerjee, Amitava 663
Bangura, Ahmed S. 829–30
Banham, Martin 820
Banks, Carol 354, 356
Barak, Julie 807
Barasch, Frances K. 356
Barber, Richard 166, 167
Barbour, Judith 500
Bardolph, Jacqueline 834–5, 897, 908
Barfoot, C.C. 641
Baris, Sharon 786
Barish, Jonas 387
Barker, Nicholas 932–3, 937
Barker, Wendy 739
Barkhuizen, Gary 83
Barlos, Paul 557
Barlow, Jessica A. 8
Barnaby, Andrew 450–1
Barnard, John 929
Barnard, Robert 571
Barnbrook, Geoff 28
Barney, Stephen A. 157–8, 199, 201
Baron, Sabrina Alcorn 933
Barr, Helen 145
Barrett, Lindon 748
Barrett, Michelle 678
Barricelli, Franca 542
Barringer, Tim 556
Barrish, Phillip 771
Barroll, Leeds 412–13
Barron, W.R.J. 164–5
Barrow, Julia 119
Barry, Betsy 104
Barry, Kevin 645, 670
Barry, Peter 710
Barsham, Diana 577
Barss, Andrew 16
Barstow, Susan Torrey 553, 608
Barth, J. Robert 516
Bartlett, Alison 865
Bartolini, Paolo 864
Bartolovich, Crystal 338
Barton, Anne 358, 387, 940
Bartram, Alan 933
Basco, Ronald A. 742
Bashford, Bruce 565
Bassett, Troy J. 618, 930
Basso, Matthew 776
Bate, Jonathan 514
Bateman, David 710
Bateman, Meg 178
Bates, Elizabeth 3–4
Batten, Guinn 501, 525
Battenhouse, Roy 368
Battigelli, Anna 933
Batty, Mark 696
Baucom, Ian 557
Bauer, Dale M. 733–4
Bauer, Laurie 11, 12–13
Bauer, Margaret D. 788
Baugh, John 77–8
Baughman, Judith S. 765–6
Baumgarten, Murray 558

Baumgartner, Barbara 896–7
Baurmeister, Ursula 936
Bawcutt, N.W. 302–3, 388
Bawcutt, Priscilla J. 172, 180
Baxter, Edmund 504
Bayard, Donn 80
Baylen, Joseph O. 557
Baym, Nina 734–5
Beach, Adam 5–6
Beadle, Richard 925
Beal, Peter 925
Beard, Adrian 99
Beardmore, John 576
Beattie, Simon 57
Beaty, Jerome 571
Beauchamp, Gorman 658–9
Beavan, Iain 939
Bech, Kristin 46
Bechtel, Roger 804
Beck, Ervin 883–4
Beck, Heinrich 67
Beck, Sigrid 55
Beckett, Jeremy 842
Beckett, John 513
Beckman, Linda Hunt 556
Beckwith, Sarah 147
Beddick, Kathleen 911
Bednarz, James P. 347, 399, 405
Beede, Benjamin R. 929
Beegan, Gerry 613
Beehler, Sharon A. 338
Beer, Gillian 581
Beer, John 517, 518
Beetham, Margaret 552, 614, 934
Behler, Diana 502
Behler, Eric 502
Behrendt, Stephen C. 531–2, 539, 540, 593
Beichman, Jay 529
Belcher, Margaret 562
Belieu, Erin 757
Bell, Bill 859, 934
Bell, Hazel 929
Bell, Maureen 306, 335, 518, 619–20, 939, 948
Bell, Michael 663
Bell, Quentin 675
Bell, Robert 674
Bellamy, Joan 571
Bellarsi, Franca 871–2, 885
Belletti, Adriana 16
Bello, Janet 83
Belsey, Catherine 352
Bending, Lucy 558
Benedict, Barbara 416, 417, 478
Benet, Diana Treviño 448
Benfey, Christopher 739
Benkí, José R. 7
Bennett, Bruce 846, 860–1
Bennett, Carolyn LaDelle 933
Bennett, Keith 562
Bennett, Paula Bernat 740, 747
Benson, C. David 157, 161
Bentley, G.E. 522–3
Bentley, Michael 561, 558
Benton, Megan L. 203–4, 620, 931–2
Benz, Brad 59
Beran, David 499
Berendt, John 577
Berg, James 692
Berg, Peter 929
Berger, Thomas L. 280–4, 926
Bergs, Alexander T. 4, 39
Berke, Nancy 759–60
Berlin, Michael 951
Berman, Jessica 675, 677–8
Berman, Ronald 766–7
Bernard, Emily 933
Bernard, Kenneth 802
Bernard, Thomas L. 60
Bernardi, Guillaume 890
Bernhart, Walter 637–8
Bernstein, Judy B. 16
Bernsten, Jan 83
Berry, Amanda 501
Berry, Craig A. 214
Berry, Helen 57
Berry, Herbert 392–3, 400
Berry, Ralph 351
Berry, Robert J. 925
Bertacca, Antonio 14
Bertens, Hans 934
Bertinetti, Paolo 824–5
Bertinetto, Pier Marco 48
Bertuol, Roberto 103
Besemeres, Mary 865
Besner, Neil 883
Besserman, Lawrence 216, 218
Bettison, Margaret 854
Beuka, Robert 774
Bevis, Michael 605
Beyers, Chris 642–3
Bharucha, Nilufer 907–8
Bhatt, R. 79
Bhreathnach, Edel 120
Bianchi, Valentina 23
Bianco, Sue 172

Biber, Douglas 43
Biberman, Matthew 501
Bickerton, Derek 84–5
Bickerton, Ian 850
Biddle, Martin 119
Bidwell, John 729, 933
Biel, Steven 556
Bielmeier, Michael G. 347
Biester, James 355–6
Biggam, C.P. 115
Biggs, Frederick M. 128
Bigmore, E.C. 934
Billingham, Peter 690
Billington, Michael 696, 697–8
Billone, Amy 595–6
Billson, Marcus K. 789
Birch, Dinah 564
Birchall, Diana 812
Bird, Delys 858
Bishop, Edward 678, 679
Bishop, Kathleen A. 210
Bishop, Louise 162–3
Bishop, Tom 694
Bittner, Maria 56
Bivona, Daniel 557
Bjork, Robert E. 122
Black, Jeremy 612
Black, Joel 509
Black, Joseph 242
Black, Naomi 674–5
Blackburn, Mark 67, 119
Blackman, Barbara 867–8
Blain, Virginia 533–4, 552
Blainey, Ann 562
Blair, David 79–80
Blair, John 65, 793
Blair, Kirstie 580, 581, 604
Blake, Ann 863, 909
Blake, David Haven 754
Blake, Kathleen 578
Blake, Norman 5, 41, 205
Blansfield, Karen C. 802
Blass, Regina 94
Blazek, William 636
Bleasdale, John 512
Blevins, James 10–11
Blewett, David 487, 488
Blincoe, Noel 406
Blissett, William F. 405, 447
Blockley, Mary 46, 129
Bloom, Abigail Burnham 556
Bloom, Clive 933, 944
Bloom, Harold 789
Bloom, Lois 3
Blumenfeld-Kosinski, Renate 142
Boardman, Brigid 606
Boardman, Kay 614
Bobda, Augustin Simo 83
Boberg, Charles 75
Bodenheimer, Rosemarie 578
Boeckx, Cedric 23
Boehrer, Bruce 438
Boenig, Robert 212
Boening, John 651
Boersma, Paul 8–9
Boesky, Amy 435
Boffey, Julia 196, 227, 943
Bogaards, Paul 58
Bogad, Lawrence M. 872
Bogdanow, Fanni 166
Bohjalian, Chris 580
Bohn, Andreas 502
Bohrer, Frederick N. 557
Boldrini, Lucia 673
Bolens, Guillemette 220
Boles, Robert Shawn 443
Bolger, Dermot 649–50
Bolton, Betsy 539–40
Bolton, Carol 506
Boltwood, Scott 609–10
Bondi, Marina 28
Bone, Martyn 769–70
Bonner, Donna M. 89
Booij, Geert 13
Booker, M. Keith 778–9
Boone, Kevin 790
Boos, Florence 588–9, 589–90, 602
Booth, Allyson 576
Booty, John E. 447
Borden, Diane M. 803
Bordman, Gerald 795
Borer, Hagit 27
Börjars, Kersti 18–19
Bornstein, George 673, 934
Boro, Joyce 170
Borowsky, Toni 79
Borris, Kenneth 239–40, 435
Borschev, Vladimir 50
Bose, Brinda 908
Boswell, Marshall 789–90
Botha, C.R. 837
Botley, Simon 30
Bott, Robin L. 195
Bouchard, Dennis 22
Boudreau, Kristen 746
Bouma, Gosse 24

Bourus, Terri 279–80, 331, 926
Bouson, J. Brooks 788
Bowden, Betsy 200
Bowden, Muriel 191
Bowden, Richard 951
Bowen, John 576
Bowen, Zack 640
Bowers, Bege K. 190
Bowers, John M. 16, 152–3, 197
Boyd, Diane E. 537
Boyd, Linda Capps 926
Boyle, Marjorie O'Rourke 440
Brabazon, Tara 941
Bradbrook, M.C. 376
Bradford, Clare 844
Bradford, Richard 683–4
Bradley, David 80
Bradley, Maya 80
Bradshaw, Graham 930
Bradshaw, Penny 537
Bradstock, Andrew 420
Brady, Ciaran 226
Brady, Veronica 868
Brady, Wendy 843
Brake, Laurel 620–1, 636, 934
Bramwell, Peter 585
Brantlinger, Patrick 566, 576, 584
Braswell, Mary Flowers 193–4
Bratcher, James T. 171
Brauch-Velhorn, Brigitte 600
Brauner, David 774, 781–2
Bray, Joe 489, 935
Brearton, Fran 650
Breatnach, Mary 637
Bredehoft, Thomas A. 134
Breeze, Andrew 63, 65, 68, 121, 151, 173
Breinig, Jeane C. 805
Breitinger, Eckhard 826, 832–3
Bremmer, Rolf 122, 203
Brendler, Silvio 65
Brennan, Geraldine 642
Brennan, John P. 165
Brennan, Matthew C. 517
Breslin, Paul 900
Bresnan, Joan 15, 20, 34
Bresnick, Adam 745
Brewer, Derek 155
Brewer, William D. 512–13, 541
Brewster, Glen 501, 525
Bridge, G. Richmond 448
Bridgeland, Gina 571
Bridgeman, Teresa 104–5
Brietzke, Zander 799
Brigg, Peter 880
Brigham, Linda 522
Brink, Jean R. 926
Brinton, Laurel J. 30, 40, 42, 44, 46, 205
Brisard, Frank 31
Brisbane, Katherine 871
Brissenden, Alan 325, 875–6
Bristow, Joseph 603–4
Britain, David 72
Britnell, Jennifer and Richard 227
Brock, Peggy 840
Brodber, Erna 901
Brodsky, G.W. Stephen 656
Broer, Lawrence R. 790
Brogan, Hugh 585
Brogan, Jacqueline Vaught 753
Broinowski, Alison 846
Bromwich, David 763
Bromwich, Rachel 166
Brooke, C.N.L. 118
Brooker, Jewel Spears 706–7
Brooker, Peter 702–3
Brookes, Ian 57
Brooks, Barbara 863
Brooks, David 587–8, 867–8
Brotton, Jerry 230–1, 375
Brown, Ann 562
Brown, Bertram Wyatt 788
Brown, Cedric C. 435
Brown, David 612
Brown, Duncan 837
Brown, Emerson Jr 201
Brown, Eric C. 334, 435–6
Brown, Gillian 744
Brown, Laura 476
Brown, Meg Lota 443
Brown, Michelle 120, 121–2, 167
Brown, Richard 669, 729
Brown, Richard Danson 349
Brown, Rosselen 585
Brown, Stephen 760, 948
Brown, William E. Jr 931
Bruccoli, Matthew J. 765–6
Brucher, Richard 803
Bruening, Benjamin 23
Brugman, Claudia 34
Bruhn, Mark J. 512
Brusberg-Kiermeier, Stefani 356
Bruster, Douglas 348, 352
Bruyn, Adrienne 85
Bryan, Beverley 88
Bryce, Jane 829
Bryer, Jackson S. 766

Bubenik, Vit 4
Buchanan, Judith 335
Buchanan, Lindal 605
Bucher, Heather Brooke 805
Buckley, David 941
Buckley, Donald 664
Buckley, Peter 543
Bucknell, Brad 637
Buckridge, Patrick 859
Buckton, Oliver S. 557
Budhiraja, Geeta 887
Budwig, Nancy 3
Buhler, Stephen M. 332
Buisseret, David 898
Bull, John 698
Bullen, J.B. 556
Bullock, Kurt 796
Bulman-May, James 865
Bulosan, Carlos 811
Bultinck, Bert 50
Burden, Robert 665
Burdett, Carolyn 561
Burger, Glenn 144, 209, 212, 911
Burgess, Cynthia A. 927
Burgess, David 890
Burgess, Glenn 411–12
Burgess, Irene 401
Burgoyne, Daniel 515
Burkdall, Thomas 670–1
Burke, Victoria E. 925
Burkette, Allison 104
Burkhardt, Frederick 563
Burland, Margaret Jewett 165
Burn, Anne 78
Burnard, Trevor 898–9
Burnett, Tim 596–7
Burns, Edward 668
Burns, William 422–3
Burridge, Kate 18–19
Burroughs, Catherine 539, 542, 543
Burrow, J.A. 152, 175, 943
Burstein, Janet Handler 781
Burt, Daniel S. 950–1
Burt, Richard 334
Burton, Stacy 769
Burvill, Tom 872
Burwick, Frederick 495–6, 505, 566
Bush, Harold K. 741
Bushell, Sally 521
Busquets, Joan 55
Buss, Helen M. 880
Busse, Ulrich 4, 45, 350
Bussmann, Hadumod 70, 80, 89
Butler, Chris 64
Butler, George F. 436
Butler, Martin 335, 948–9
Butler, Susan 79–80
Butler, William E. 935
Butters, Ronald R. 38, 61, 72
Button, Marilyn Demarest 569
Buzzard, James R. 557, 558
Byatt, A.S. 571
Bybee, Joan 4, 48
Bynum, Caroline Walker 147
Byrd, Robert E. 800
Byrne, Madeleine 865
Bywaters, David 458, 471

Caddel, Richard 712
Caffin, Elizabeth 913–14
Cahill, Edward 731
Cahn, Victor L. 935
Cain, Christopher M. 129–30
Cain, Tom 425–6, 935
Caine, Barbara 552
Calcagno, Michael 25
Calder, Alex 764
Caldwell, Larry W. 945
Callaghan, Dymphna 351–2, 360–1
Callahan, David 864
Callahan, Lance 760
Callow, Philip 586
Calore, Michela 393
Calvert, Drusilla 935
Cameron, Deborah 91
Cameron, Kenneth 62
Cameron, M.I. 170
Camiciotti, Gabriella del Lungo 32
Camiciottoli, Belinda Crawford 32
Campbell, Gordon 435
Campbell, Ian 950
Campbell, James 118
Campbell, John 899
Campbell, Kate 934
Campbell, Lyle 40
Campbell, Patrick 636, 704
Campos, Juan 565
Candlin, Christopher N. 70–i, 89
Candlin, Sally 94
Candlish, Stewart 17
Canfield, J. Douglas 469–70, 776–7
Cannan, Paul D. 470
Cannon, Christopher 942
Cantor, Paul 406
Canuel, Mark 518
Cappeluto, Ana 889

Carchidi, Victoria 897–8
Carey-Abrioux, Cynthia 908
Carklin, Michael 836–7
Carley, James P. 166, 167
Carlson, Gregory N. 56
Carlson, Julie A. 500
Carnegie, David 342–3, 401
Carnell, Jennifer 570
Carnochan, W.B. 569, 933
Carpan, A. Carolyn 927
Carpenter, Bob 15
Carpenter, Mary Wilson 557
Carpenter, Sarah 184, 227
Carr, Julie 840–1
Carretta, Vincent 729
Carrington, Lawrence D. 88
Carroll, Joseph 563, 585
Carroll, Ruth 125–6
Carroll, William C. 100
Carruthers, Ian 321–3, 335
Carruthers, Leo 155
Carstairs–McCarthy, Andrew 13, 15
Carstens, Lisa 788
Carter, Bob 71
Carter, David 864
Carter, Ronald 97–8
Cartlidge, Neil 139–40
Cartmell, Deborah 327–9, 331, 333, 334, 335, 336, 337, 339
Casadio, Andrea 514
Casado, Carmelo Medina 674
Cascetta, Annamaria 694
Case, Alison A. 556, 569
Casertano, Renata 916
Casey, Maryrose 872
Casotti, Francesco 824–5
Castelli, Elizabeth A. 148
Casteras, Susan P. 557–8
Castillo, Concha 25–6, 46
Castle, Gregory 670
Catania, Saviour 332
Cathcart, Charles 275–7, 370, 389, 399
Cauchi, Francesca 518
Caughie, Pamela L. 664
Cavanagh, Dermot 327–8, 340, 396
Cave, Richard Allen 697
Cave, Roderick 930
Caws, Mary Ann 679–80
Cawsey, Kathy 178
Cazenave, Odile 822
Celce-Murcia, Marianne 92–3
Cerasano, S.P. 392
Cervo, Nathan 602, 604
Chaber, Lois A. 488
Challinor, A.M. 935
Chalmers, Sharon 847
Chamberlin, J. Edward 519
Chambers, Colin 328, 337
Chambers, Lilian 649
Chan, Alice Yin Wa 58
Chan, Dennis W.K. 82
Chance, Jane 685–6
Chandler, David 517–18, 519, 536, 565, 925
Chang, Victor 900
Chang-rae-Lee 811–12
Chaoying, Qian 846–7
Chaplin, Gregory 439
Chapman, Alison 355, 398, 596
Chapman, Bert 927
Charles-Edwards, T.M. 120
Charlesworth, Michael 501
Charlston, Rolf 654
Charres, François 897
Chase, Karen 554
Chatelain, Daniele 945
Chatman, Seymour 101
Chatterjee, Bankimchandra 901
Chatterjee, Rimi B. 619, 930
Chaudenson, Robert 85
Chaudhry, Yug Mohit 719–20
Chaudhuri, Amit 901–2, 906
Chaudri, Anna 155
Chauhan, Pradyumna S. 910
Checketts, Susanna 908
Chedgzoy, Kate 338
Cheek, Stephen 513–14
Chelliah, Shobhana L. 81
Chen, Rong 95
Cheney, Patrick 348
Cheng, Vincent 670
Cheng, Winnie 82
Cherewatuk, Karen 177
Chernaik, Warren 420
Chester, Blanca 805
Cheung, King-Kok 812
Chew, E. 587
Chew, Shirley 306, 335, 518, 911; (Bell) 619–20, 948
Chickering, Howell 202
Childers, Joseph W. 566
Childress, Diana 192
Childs, Donald 707
Chin, Frank 812
Chinitz, David 706
Chirico, Miriam M. 799
Chitham, Edward 571

Chitre, Dilip 904
Cho, Sungeun 12
Choi, Tina Young 551
Chorney, Tatjana Takseva 880
Chouard, Géraldine 787
Christen, Eric 600
Christiansë, Yvette 898
Christiansen, Rupert 598–9
Christie, Christine 88, 93
Christie, Pauline 84
Christie, Stuart 809
Christodoulou, A.C. 746
Chrzanowska-Kluczewska, Elzbieta 103
Chu-Carroll, Jennifer 15
Chynoweth, Adele 872
Cianci, Giovanni 564
Citrome, Jeremy J. 154
Clahsen, Harald 13
Clancy, Barbara 3
Clankie, Shawn M. 57
Clare, Janet 228, 468
Clarens, Timothy L. 586
Claridge, Claudia 43
Clark, Axel 855
Clark, Charles 729
Clark, Ira 395, 405
Clark, Maureen 852
Clark, Robert L.A. 140–1, 149, 172
Clarke, Ben 658
Clarke, David D. 103
Clarke, Ian 663
Clarke, William M. 573
Clayman, Steven E. 95
Clegg, Cyndia 228
Clifford, Robert 220
Clift, Rebecca 34, 60
Clifton, Nicole 580
Clopper, Lawrence M. 161
Clyne, Michael 80
Coad, David 861
Coale, Samuel Chase 743–4
Coan, Stephen 584
Coates, Donna 636, 853
Coates, Linda 70
Coates, Richard 64
Coatsworth, Elizabeth 119
Cobley, Paul 633, 783–4
Cochran, Peter 529, 541
Cockx-Indestege, Elly 936
Codell, Julie F. 556
Coffin, Caroline 78
Cohen, Ariel 53, 54
Cohen, Debra Rae 636
Cohen, Mark 935
Cohen, Milton A. 636, 704
Cohen, Monica F. 569
Cohen, Morton N. 572
Cohen, Ralph 479
Cohen, Walter 338–9
Colby, Robert 563
Cole, Andrea C. 880
Cole, John Y. 931
Cole, Peter 51–2
Cole, Phyllis 741
Cole, Sarah 708
Colebrook, Claire 528–9
Coleman, Deirdre 500
Coleman, Julie 57
Coleman, Patrick 420
Coleridge, Kathleen 931
Coles, Thomas 761
Colin, Georges 936
Collette, Carolyn P. 199, 207
Collins, Beverly 6
Collins, Billy 757
Collins, Chris 15–16
Collins, James F. 926
Collins, Marcus 894
Collins, Michael 340
Collins, Peter 79–80
Collins, Thomas 597
Combs, Robert 803
Comentale, Edward P. 762
Comins, Barbara 771
Commander, John 928
Compton, Anne 877
Concilio, Carmen 824–5
Condé, Maryse 901
Connell, Philip 494–5, 506–7
Conner, Marc C. 770
Conner, Patrick W. 122, 124
Connine, Cynthia M. 7–8
Connolly, Claire 643
Connolly, Tristanne J. 528
Connor, Margaret 571
Connors, Linda E. 556
Conradi, Peter J. 681–2
Considine, John 57
Constable, Kathleen 571
Conti, Aidan 131
Conway, Alison 489–90
Conway, Melissa 928
Conway, Paul 931
Coogan, Robert 403
Cook, Cornelia 707
Cook, Elizabeth 510–11

Cook, Guy 96–7
Cooke, Simon 576
Cooley, Thomas 554–5
Cooney, Helen 150, 172, 174, 175
Cooper, John 889
Cooper, Suzanne Fagence 553
Cooper, Tim 422
Coote, Lesley 141–2
Coppa, Francesca 697
Corbett, Mary Jean 558
Corcoran, Neil 647–8
Coren, Pamela 433
Cornbleet, Sandra 97–8
Cornis-Pope, Marcel 779
Cornish, Francis 30–1
Corns, Thomas N. 435
Correll, Barbara 445–6
Cosman, Bard C. 585
Costantini, Mariaconcetta 601
Costello, Bonnie 758
Cotter, David 647
Cotter, James Finn 601
Cotterill, Janet 94
Cottingham, Myra 537, 593
Cottreau, Deborah 887
Cotugno, Clare 556
Coulthard, Malcolm 93–4
Coundouriotis, Eleni 576
Couper-Kuhlen, Elizabeth 8
Coupland, Edward 486–7
Coupland, Justine 70, 94
Coupland, Nikolas 8, 69, 70–1, 73–4, 89, 94
Courtemanche, Eleanor 558
Coustillas, Pierre 583
Cowie, Robert 120
Cox, Catherine S. 154
Cox, Felicity 79
Cox, Jeffrey 543
Cox, John D. 250, 261–70
Cox, Michael 550–1
Coyle, Fiona 864
Coyle, Michael 706
Craciun, Adriana 533, 534–5
Cragin, Thomas 929–30
Craig, Cairns 542, 648
Craig, Dennis R. 88
Crain, Patricia 729
Crain, Stephen 21
Cram, David 666–7, 705
Cran, Bronwyn 864
Crane, David Lisle 562
Crane, Ralph J. 902, 907–8, 911
Craun, Edwin D. 161
Craven, Peter 851
Crawford, Robert 178
Crawley, Alan 67
Creaser, John 439
Creelman, David 879
Cregan, Kate 941
Crewdson, William H.P. 927, 928
Crick, Julia 167
Crisp, Peter 103
Crochunis, Thomas 541, 543
Croft, William 15
Crompton, John 604
Cronin, Maura L. 794
Cross, Ashley 537–8
Crossley, Robert 945
Crotty, Martin 850
Crotty, Patrick 717
Crowder, Eleanor 886, 888
Cruickshank, Benita 19
Cruikshanks, Eveline 413
Crumley, J. Clinton 381
Crump, Rebecca 602
Cruttenden, Alan 8
Crystal, David 2, 16–17
Csábi, Szilvia 103
Cuddy, Neil 413
Cuddy-Kean, Melba 678
Cukor-Avila, Patricia 75, 77
Culicover, Peter W. 24, 26
Cullen, Paul 64
Culpepper, Jonathan 96
Cummins, Juliet Lucy 436
Cunnar, Eugene R. 457
Cunningham, I.C. 116
Cunningham, Jim 31
Curbet, Joan 236–7
Curnutt, Kirk 766, 783
Curran, Eileen M. 563
Currie, Stephen 193
Curtis, Anthony 583
Curtis, Tony 717
Cuthbert, Denise 843
Cutillas–Espinosa, Juan Antonio 9
Cutting, Joan 92

D'Agnillo, Renzo 582
Dahl, Edward H. 948
Dahl, Östen 40, 48, 86
Daileader, Celia R. 331, 336
Dainotto, Roberto M. 558
Dako, Kari 83, 829
Dakyns, Andrew 565
D'Albertis, Deirdre 582

Dale, Judith 162
Daleski, H.M. 558, 585
Daley, Kenneth 564
Dalgarno, Emily 677
Dallal, Jenine Abboushi 742
Dallison, Colin 66
Dalrymple, Roger 146, 949
Daly, Glyn 941
Daly, Nicola 80
Daly, Patrick J. Jr 457
Dames, Nicholas 568, 587
D'Amico, Diane 603
D'Amico, Jack 340–1
Damon, John Edward 128
Danahay, Martin 559
Dandy, Jo 837–8
Dane, Joseph A. 204, 925
Danesi, Marcel 929
Daniel, Ebow 828
Daniels, Henry 63
Daniels-Ramanujah, Molly 903–4
Danly, James 576, 577
Danson, Lawrence 362
Danysh, Irene M. 829
Darby, Margaret 582
Darby, Robert 864
Darnton, Robert 611, 930
Dascal, Marcello 93
Daugherty, Beth Rigel 678–9
Dave, Jagdish V. 904
Davenport, Guy 950
Davenport, Tony 150, 220
Davenport, W.A. 175, 221
David, Deirdre 557, 566
Davids, Roy 927
Davidson, Clifford 181, 433
Davidson, Donald 52
Davidson, Hilda Ellis 155
Davidson, Michael R. 118
Davidson, Peter 339, 455–6
Davies, A. 79
Davies, Alistair 909
Davies, Cecil 690
Davies, Ceri 226–7
Davies, Kate 538
Davies, Marton 935–6
Davies, Peter 851
Davis, Anthony R. 59
Davis, Geoffrey 826
Davis, Glenn M. 128
Davis, Hugh H. 335
Davis, Jim 542–3, 607–8, 609, 692
Davis, John R. 558
Davis, Leigh 914
Davis, Paul 459
Davis, Rebecca A. 169
Davis, Rick 880
Davis, Robert Murray 883
Davis, Rocío G. 908
Davis, Todd F. 790
Davison, Peter 327
Davlin, Mary Clemente 155–6, 158, 199
Dawes, Kwame 900
Dawson, Charles 877
Dawson, Janis 615
Dawson, Melanie V. 771
Day, M. 140
Dayan, Joan 748
Dayan, Peter 637
Daybell, James 146–7, 949
D'Cruz, Glenn 873
D'Cruze, Shani 558
De Beaugrande, Robert 28
De Castro, Juan E. 810–11
De Gooyer, Alan 377, 433
De Gray, Jane 678
De Grazia, Margreta 301, 330, 347–8, 358–9, 369, 935
De Groot, Casper 48
De Hoop, Helen 26, 55
De Jong, Mayke 118
De Klerk, Vivian 83
De La Motte, Dean 934
De La Torre, Miguel A. 893
De La Tour, Andy 701
De Leo, Maddalena 571
De Montalk, Stephanie 916
De Smith, Robert J. 238
De Sousa, Geraldo U. 376
Dean, Paul 343
Dean, Sheila Ann (Burkhardt) 563
Deandrea, Pietro 824–5
Deane, Bradley 557
Deane, Vincent 667–8
Dearden, James S. 928
Debax, Jean-Paul 230
Declerck, Renaat 36–7, 48–9, 56
Deeney, John 691
Dees, Jerome S. 243
DeGraff, Michel 84–5, 86, 87
DeGregorio, Scott 131
Deitch, Judith 236
Dekker, Paul 52–3
Dekkers, Odin 557
Delahunty, Andrew 936
Delahunty, Gerald P. 36

Delaney, Paul 647
Delbridge, Arthur 80
Delfitto, Denis 48
Dellamora, Richard 558, 587
DeMoor, Marysa 615
Dempsey, G.T. 132
Den Dikken, Marcel 31
Dendle, Peter 122
Denecke, Daniel 604–5
Denisoff, Dennis 560, 605
Denison, David 30
Dennis, Ian 514
Dennison, Julie 761
Dennison, Lynda 146
Derounian-Stodola, Kathryn 733
Derrida, Jacques 344
Dersley, Ian 95–6
DeSalvo, Louise 679
Desens, Marliss C. 395, 399, 405
Deterding, David 8
Detmer-Goebel, Emily 365–6
Deumert, Andrea 69
Deutscher, Guy 13
Develter, Suzanne 892
D'Evelyn, Tom 351
Dever, J. 31
Deves, Michael 865
DeVine, Christine 583
Devlin, Albert J. 692
Devlin-Glass, Frances 148
Devonish, Hubert 88
Devroey, Jean–Pierre 118
Dewey, Joseph 745–6
DeZur, Kathryn 232
D'Haen, Theo 934
Dhanda, Karen 895
Dharwadker, Vinay 904
Dhawan, R.K. 902, 908
Dhondy, Farrukh 900
Di Giorgi, Sigfrido 19
Diala, Isidore 839
Diamond, Graeme 57
Diani, Giuliana 32
Díaz, María Auxiliadora Martín 63
Dickerson, Paul 95
Dickinson, Peter 882
Dickson, Lisa 357
Diehl, Joanne Feit 703
Diesel, Holger 3–4, 35
Diggory, Terence 753–4
Dignen, Sheila 936
Diller, Hans-Jürgen 38–9, 42, 43, 47, 154, 205
Dillon, Janette 183, 184
Dillon, Steve 573, 595
Dilworth, Thomas 510
DiMarco, Vincent J. 199
Dimova-Cookson, Maria 563
Dingwall, Robert 103
Dinsdale, Ann 571
Dinshaw, Carolyn 148, 199–200
DiPasquale, Theresa M. 443
Dirven, René 83
DiSanto, Michael John 371
Discenza, Nicole Guenther 130
Dix, Andrew 774
Dixon, Diana 616, 939
Dixon, Kimberly D. 797
Dixon, Peter 105
Dixon, Philip 119
Dixon, Robert 848–9, 858
Djisenu, John K. 828
Djubal, Clay 874
Doan, James 644
Doane, A.N. 116
Dobbs, Cynthia 769
Dobozy, Tamas 794, 883
Dobson, Michael 336–7, 359, 378, 936
Docker, John 910
Dodsworth, Martin 423, 709, 948
Doherty, Gerald 661–2
Doherty, Monica 36, 53
Dohi, Kazuo 58
Dolin, Tim 569
Dollard, Peter 927
Doloff, Steven 317, 371–2, 372–3
Dolven, Jeff 237–8
Donaghue, William 449–50
Donaldson, Ian 387, 405, 445, 940
Donaldson, John K. 805
Donaldson, Scott 765, 766
Doody, Margaret Anne 488
Dorff, Linda 803
Dosow, Mina 789
Dossena, Marina 32, 46
Douglas, Christopher 782–3
Douglas, Mark 334
Dowling, Andrew 567, 862
Doyle, A.I. 145–6
Doyle, Laura 769
Drakakis, John 368
Drake, Dee 529
Draznin, Yaffa Claire 553
Dribble, Brian 863
Driehuis, Raymond 854
Driver, Felix 639

Driver, Martha W. 146, 173, 943
Dromgoole, Nicholas 691
Dronzek, Anna 140–1
Drummond, Rory 745
Dryden, John 387
D'Souza, Jean 81
Du Rocher, Richard J. 434
Dubrow, Heather 411
Duckett, Bob 571
Duerden, Dennis 826–7
Duff, David 503
Duffy, Daniel 567–8, 592
Duffy, Susan 801
Dufva, Hannele 9
Dugas, Don–John 924
Duncan, Ian 557
Duncan, Isla 884
Duncan, Katrina 915
Duncan-Jones, E.E. 451
Duncan-Jones, Katherine 277–8, 352
Dunlop, Alexander 245
Dunn, Douglas 717
Dunn, Richard J. 571
Dunnett, Roderic 705
Dunnigan, Sarah 412
Dunstone, Bill 325, 875, 876
DuPlessis, Rachel Blau 754
Dupont, Christian Y. 924
Duranti, Alessandro 69
Durix, Jean–Pierre 897
Dussere, Erik 770
Dussinger, John A. 487
Duthie, Peter 540
Dutt, Michael Madhusudan 901
Dutta, Shanta 584
Dutton, Richard 228, 396
Duvall, Richard 556
Duwell, Martin 867
Dyas, Dee 156–7
Dyer, Gary 514
Dykstal, Timothy 462–3
Dzelzainis, Martin 435

Eagleton, Terry 558
Eales, Jacqueline 949
Earnshaw, Tony 577
Easby, Alexis 603
Easley, Alexis 590, 934
Easson, Angus 569
Eastham, Scott 761
Easton, Bruce 915
Eaton, Richard 800
Ebbs, Gary 18
Ebert, Karen H. 48
Echard, Siân 131, 170–1, 943
Eckhardt, Caroline D. 167–8
Eddins, Dwight 768
Eddy, Donald D. 925
Edgar, Chad 532
Edgar, David 701
Edgecombe, Rodney Stenning 319, 345, 446
Edwards, A.S.G. 138, 139, 160, 170, 936, 943
Edwards, David L. 441
Edwards, Derek 70
Edwards, Elizabeth 176–7
Edwards, M.J. 440
Edwards, O.D. 709
Edwards, Paul 698
Edwards, Robert R. 171–2, 172–3
Edwards, Walter 78
Efejuku, Tony E. 824
Egan, Gabriel 331, 379–80, 396
Eger, Elizabeth 536, 538
Ehlert, Anne Odenbring 662
Ehrlich, Eugene 551
Ehrlich, Susan 101
Eisikovits, Edina 80
Eisner, Sigmund 166
Elam, Harry J. 796–7
Elam, Keir 100, 361
Elbert, Monika 655–6
Elbourne, Paul 54
Elder, Catriona 849
Eldridge, Richard 498
Eley, Chris 846
Elfenbein, Andrew 513, 514, 541, 558
Eliot, Simon 306, 335, 518, 550, 566; (Bell) 619–20, 948
Eliot, T.S. 585–6
Elliott, Emory 771
Elliott, Gayle 878
Elliott, Nathan 601
Ellis, David 662, 703
Ellis, Jim 334–5
Ellis, Jonathan 764
Ellis, Roger 174
Ellison, Julie 482–3
Ellison, Robert H. 557
Elman, Jeffrey L. 3
Emberson, Ian M. 571
Embick, David 23
Emeljanow, Victor 607–8, 609, 692
Emeny, Richard 705
Emerson, Ralph H. 60
Emerson, Roger 936, 948

Enders, Jody 181
Engdahl, Elisabet 24–5
Engle, George 585
Enoch, Wesley 872–3
Epp, Garrett P.J. 144
Epps, Peter 595
Epstein, Andrew 754
Epstein, Edmund L. 824, 835
Epstein, James 500
Epstein, Richard 30
Erdman, David 530
Ergo, Joseph R. 768–9, 770
Erickson, Frederick 70
Erickson, Wayne 243
Ericson, Steven E. 927
Erkkila, Betsy 739, 747
Ermath, Elizabeth Deeds 581
Erne, Lukas 444
Erskine-Hill, Howard 476
Esch, Deborah 771–2
Escure, Geneviève 89
Eskestad, Nils 869
Esquith, Stephen L. 741–2
Esslin, Martin 697
Esterhammer, Angela 501, 502, 517, 529
Estrin, Barbara 756
Evans, Blakemore 310
Evans, Charles 697
Evans, David H. 762–3
Evans, Gillian 60
Evans, Mary 936
Evans, Patrick 914
Evans, Raymond 844
Evans, Robert C. 387, 940
Evans, Ruth 167, 220–1
Evans, Serena 581
Evans, Stephen 82, 808
Everaert, Martin 16
Everest, Kelvin 515
Everett, Barbara 353, 445, 460
Everett, Daniel L. 71
Everson, Paul 62, 119
Ewbank, Inga-Stina 620, 948
Ewen, Colin J. 9–10
Eyre, Richard 695

Faarlund, Jan Terje 40, 44, 45, 46
Fabb, Nigel 8
Fabi, M. Giulia 735–6
Facchinetti, Roberta 32
Fairbairn, Z. 688
Fairclough, Norman 94
Fairer, David 479, 518, 948
Falk, Yehuda N. 20
Fallon, Erin 878–9
Fallon, Stephen M. 435
Fancy, David 887–8
Fargnoli, Nicholas A. 937
Farina, Lara 124–5
Farley, Fidelma 645–6
Farmer, Beverley 851
Farr, Carol 120
Farred, Grant 894
Farrell, John P. 557
Farrell, Kirby 945
Farrell, Patrick 12
Farrell, Thomas 211
Fasick, Laura 579
Favret, Mary A. 539
Fay, Elizabeth 539
Featherstone, Peter 120
Feddersen, R.C. (Fallon) 878–9
Fedderson, Kim 336
Feder, Lillian 900
Federhofer, Marie-Therese 502
Fehrenbach, R.J. 388, 926
Fehrenbach, Robert 403
Felber, Lynette 582
Fellows-Jensen, Gillian 62, 64, 65, 68, 119
Felts, John H. 61
Feng, Zongxin 105
Fennell, Barbara A. 41, 71–2
Fensham, Rachel 874
Fenton, James 703, 764
Ferber, Michael 527, 528
Ferdinand, C.Y. 948
Fergus, Jan 926
Ferguson, Susan 574–5
Fernando, Tim 52
Fernihough, Anne 662–3, 665, 705, 936
Ferrall, Charles 703
Ferreira, Maria Aline 661
Ferrer, Daniel 667–8
Ferrero, David 706
Ferrier, Carole 863
Ferry, Anne 427, 520
Fichte, Joerg O. 160
Field, P.J.C. 178
Fields, Polly 503
Figueroa, Victor 892
Filewood, Alan 871, 886
Filip, Hana 29, 50, 56
Findlay, Isobel M. 664
Fink, Thomas 758
Finkelstein, David 934
Finkelstein, Norman 763

Finlay, Barbara 3
Fioupou, Christine 826
Fisch, Audrey 556
Fischer, Otto 502
Fischlin, Daniel 412
Fish, Stanley 433–4
Fisher, James 804
Fisher, Roy 712
Fishman, William J. 551
Fisiak, Jacek 72–3
Fitch, Donald 527
Fitter, Chris 450
Fitzgerald, Carol 936–7
FitzGibbon, Ger 649
Fitzpatrick, Peter 872
Fitzsimmons, Lorna 799
Fixler, Michael 436
Fleming, Andrew 68
Fleming, Brendan 617
Fleming, James 241–2, 800
Fleming, John 196, 699
Fleming, Juliet 419, 937
Fleming, Morna 412
Fleming, Peter 147
Fletcher, Alan J. 162, 167, 180–1
Fletcher, Chris 654
Fletcher, Janet 8
Fligelstone, S.D. 69
Flint, Kate 549, 558, 559, 566, 578
Flood, John 936
Flowerdew, John 28
Flowerdew, Lynne 28
Flowers, Betty 602
Flynn, Carol Houlihan 486
Flynn, Dennis 442–3, 444
Foakes, R.A. 517
Foata, Anne 788
Fodor, Janet Dean 16
Foertsch, Jacqueline 779–80
Fogel, Daniel Mark 744
Fojtova, Simona 806
Folks, Jeffrey J. 775, 785–6
Folsom, Ed 750
Folter, Roland 936
Foot, Mirjam M. 933, 936
Foot, Sarah 117
Ford, Eric 927
Ford, Margaret Lane 925, 936
Ford, Richard 563
Forde, Victoria 712
Forman, Ross G. 558
Forman, Valerie 398
Forni, Kathleen 179, 203
Forse, James 333
Forsyte, Charles 576
Forsyth, Margaret 568, 592–3
Fort, Tim 889
Forter, Greg 768
Forth, Laura J. 888
Fortier, Mark 412
Fosso, Kurt 513
Foster, Gavin 471
Foster, Michèle 77
Foster, Robert 841
Fotheringham, Richard 326, 875, 876
Foulkes, Paul 69
Fourtina, Hervé 665
Fowler, David C. 161
Fox, Geoff 641–2
Fox, Harold 66
Frances, Raelene 859
Franceschina, John 543
Francis, Donette 892
Frank, A.W. 557
Frank, Lawrence 558
Frankel, Nicholas 557, 559, 565
Franklin, Caroline 514
Franklin, Cynthia 813
Franklin, J.Jeffrey 557
Franklin, Michael 504, 506
Franks, Jill 665
Franta, Andrew 511
Frantzen, Allen J. 122, 708
Franzen, Christine 133–4
Fraser, Hilary 552, 558
Frawley, Maria 570
Freedgood, Elaine 558, 585
Freeman, Arthur Ing 305, 926
Freeman, Chris 692
Freeman, Ian 67
Freeman, Janet Ing 305, 926
Freinkel, Emily 349
French, J.P. 69
Freshwater, Helen 691
Fretheim, Thorstein 73, 94
Frick, Willard B. 521
Fridland, Valerie 76
Friedrich, Ellen L. 165
Froehlich, Peter Alan 806
Frontain, Raymond-Jean 663
Frost, Lucy 845
Frost, Peter 927
Froud, Karen 33
Frye, Northrop 594
Fryer, Jonathan 562
Fu, Jingqi 27

Fuchs, Anne 825–6
Fuertes-Olivera, Pedro A. 58
Fuger, William 694
Fujii, Seiko 94
Fukui, Naoki 16
Fulford, Sarah 718–19
Fulford, Tim 478–9, 500, 503, 504, 506, 507, 519
Fulk, R.D. 122
Fulton, Richard D. 556
Fulton, Thomas 442
Fuog, Karin 178–9
Furbank, P.N. 490
Furman-Adams, Wendy 438
Furst, Lilian R. 552
Futehally, Shama 905

Gabbard, D. Christopher 458
Gabbay, Dov 19–20
Gaby, Rosemary 610
Gagiano, Annie 822–3
Gagnier, Regina 549
Gaile, Andreas 861
Gainor, J. Ellen 800–1
Gale, Maggie B. 608
Gale, Steven H. 696, 697
Galef, David 60
Gallacher, Patrick J. 210
Galligan, Anne 857
Gallois, Cynthia 80
Galloway, Andrew 157, 162, 925
Gamble, Nikki 641
Gamer, Michael 558
Games, Alexander 695
Gameson, Richard 116
Gammage, Bill 851
Gandhi, Leela 863, 909
Ganguly, Debjani 908
Gao, Yanjie 28
Garceau, Dee 776
Garcha, Amanpal 575
García Lecumberri, M.L. 9
Gardiner, Anne Barbeau 459
Gardner, Marilyn Sheridan 570
Gardner, Martin 572
Gardner, Roy 92
Gardner, Thomas 758
Gardner, Viv 608
Garforth, Julian 694
Garlick, Barbara 557
Garner, Helen 851, 870–1
Garnett, Richard 928
Garrett, Edmund 517
Garrett, Martin 595
Garrigan, Kristine Ottesen 556, 564
Garside, Peter 950
Gartner, Barbara 3
Garvey, Sheila Hickey 800
Garvey, T. Gregory 740–2
Garzone, Giuliana 32
Gaskin, Richard 17–18
Gasson, Andrew 573
Gates, Henry Louis 797
Gates, Sarah 579
Gaull, Marilyn 521
Gawthrop, Humphrey 571
Gay, David 440
Gay, Penny 325–6, 876
Gaylord, Alan T. 201
Gaylord, Joshua 668
Geckle, George 346–7, 404
Gehl, Paul F. 926
Gelling, Margaret 61–2
Geng, Li-Ping 489
Genoni, Paul 850
George, David 319
George, J.-A. 128
Germano, William 929
Gerrard, Christine 478
Gertz, SunHee Kim 192–3
Gery, John 813
Geuenich, Dieter 67
Ghadessy, Mohsen 28–9
Gholson, Bill 790
Ghosh, Nandita 903
Ghosh-Schellhorn, Martina 908
Giannoni, Davide Simone 32
Gibaldi, Joseph 678
Gibbons, Luke 674
Gibbs, James 820, 826, 827–8, 829
Gibert, Teresa 706
Gibson, Angela 178
Gibson, Gail McMurray 147
Gibson, Ian 937
Gibson, John 636, 704
Gibson, Kean 89
Gibson, Mary Ellis 559
Gibson, Melanie McGarrahan 165, 177
Giddens, Eugene 386, 390, 406
Gidmark, Jill B. 736
Giegerich, Heinz J. 12, 59–60
Giesenkirchen, Michaela 760
Gieszinger, Sabine 44
Gigante, Denise 509
Gil, Daniel Juan 347
Gil, David 86

Gilamn, Todd 470
Gilbert, Armida 741
Gilbert, Helen 873, 905
Gilbert, Pamela K. 556, 559
Gilbert, R.A. 720
Gilbert, Reid 886, 889–90
Gilbert, Roger 758
Gilbert, Sandra M. 571, 664, 665
Gildersleeve, D. Britton 730
Giles, Howard 69–70
Giles, James R. 783
Giles, Paul 755
Gill, Glenda E. 797
Gilles, John 335
Gillespie, Alexandra 204, 925
Gillespie, Michael Patrick 670
Gillespie, Raymond 245
Gillespie, Vincent 145–6
Gillies, John 321–3
Gillis, Alan A. 646–7
Gilliver, Peter 59
Gillooly, Eileen 557
Gilmartin, Sophie 585
Gilmore, John 481
Gilonis, Harry 712
Gilroy, Jhon Warren 808–9
Gilson, Annette 745
Gingell, Susan 884
Gisborne, Nikolas 33
Gitjahr, Paul C. 620
Givón, Talmy 16
Glaap, Albert-Reiner 694, 885
Gladden, Samuel 511
Glanville, Elizabeth 916
Glass, Frances Devlin 854
Glavin, John 576
Gleadle, Kathryn 553
Gleeson-White, Sarah 788
Glenn, Cheryl 148–9
Glomski, Jacqueline 926
Glover, David 638
Gneuss, Helmut 116
Go, Kenji 294–5, 351
Goble, Mark 767
Godden, Richard 768
Godfrey, Bob 184, 229–30
GoGwilt, Christopher 573
Goh, Gwang–Yoon 44, 46, 125
Goins, Michelle L. 580
Golay, Michael 937
Goldberg, Adele 33, 34–5
Goldberg, Nancy Sloan 636
Golder, John 324–7, 874, 875
Goldfarb, Sheldon F. 587
Goldie, David 703
Goldman, Jane 677–8
Goldstein, R. James 196–7
Goldstein, Richard J. 159
Goldsworthy, Cephas 457
Golffing, Francis 557
Gollancz, I. 140
Gollin, Rita K. 744
Gómez-González, María 49
Gonet, Wiktor 9
González, Lisa Sánchez 811
Gooch, Bryan N.S. 448
Gooch, Michael 760–1
Goodall, John A. 167
Goodblatt, Chanita 103
Goodby, John 708–9
Gooden, Philip 577
Goodlad, M.E. 551
Goodluck, Helen 36
Goodwin, Amy 211
Goodwin, Willard 950
Gopal, Priyamvada 910
Gorak, Jan 519
Gordon, Andrew 432
Gordon, D.J. 387, 940
Gordon, Lois 695–6
Gordon, Lucy 927, 928
Gordon, Michael R. 555
Gordon–Clark, Janette 324–5, 875
Gore, James 851
Görlach, Manfred 38–9, 42, 43–4, 47, 169, 205, 559
Gorra, Michael 905–6
Górska, Elzbieta 12
Gotti, Maurizio 32
Gottlieb, Sidney 450
Gottlieb, Susannah Young–Ah 703
Gougeon, Len 741
Gould, Philip 729, 733–4
Gould, Warwick 720
Goulding, Christopher 512
Gow, Hilary 852
Gowland, Angus 423
Goyne, Jo 165
Grabes, Herbert 4–5, 39, 41, 43, 415, 814
Graddol, David 78
Grade, Tiffany J. 116
Grady, Hugh 355
Graham, Colin 713–14
Graham, David 67–8, 757–8
Graham, Jean E. 407
Graham, Kenneth J.E. 449

Graham, Timothy 122
Graham-Campbell, James 62–3, 118, 119
Grahame, Carmel Macdonald 867
Gramich, Katie 708
Gramley, Stephan 60–1, 78
Granofsky, Ronald 665–6
Gransden, Antonia 166
Grant, Anthony P. 86–7
Grant, Charlotte (Eger) 536, 538
Grant, Patrick 715–16
Grant, Teresa 407
Grantley, Darryl 230
Grattan, J.H.G. 140
Gravell, Thomas L. 937
Graves, Mark A. 939
Graves, Neil D. 439
Gravil, Richard 566
Gray, Beryl 581
Gray, Donald 572, 578
Gray, Douglas 150, 180, 226
Gray, Erik 599
Greasley, Philip A. 950
Greco, Albert N. 929
Green, Christopher 82
Green, Dudley 571
Green, Eugene 122
Green, Ian 227
Green, James N. 931
Green, Laura 553, 585
Green, Mandy 437
Greenblatt, Stephen 367–8
Greene, Roland 376
Greene, Thomas M. 407
Greenslade, William 585
Greenspan, Ezra 617
Greenstadt, Amy 233
Greentree, Rosemary 150
Gregson, Ian 710, 712
Grehan, Helena 872, 874
Greiff, Louis K. 666
Grenoble, L.A. 69
Gretsch, Mechtild 119, 130
Grice, Helena 813
Gries, Stefan T. 12
Grieve, Dorian 709
Griffin, Benjamin 182, 353
Griffin, Connie D. 781
Griffin, Eric 397
Griffin, Farah Jasmine 734
Griffin, Susan 733
Griffiths, David 118
Griffiths, Richard 226–7
Griffiths, Tom 851
Grilletta, Giulio 583
Grimm, Kevin T. 177
Grindley, Carl James 159, 309, 372
Groefsema, Marjolein 33
Grooms, Chris 166
Grosholz, Emily 509
Gross, Gloria Sybil 489
Gross, Jonathan 512–13
Gross, Kenneth 341
Gross, S. 79
Grossberg, Benjamin Scott 516
Grossman, Carol 927
Grossman, Julie 585
Grosvenor, Peter C. 556
Gruber, Jeffrey S. 16
Guibbory, Achsah 435
Guidotti, Valeria 825
Guijarro, Arsenio Jesús Moya 102
Guinle, Francis 229
Gullick, Michael 138
Gumbrecht, Hans Ulrich 182
Gumperz, John G. 69
Gundel, Jeanette K. 30, 52
Gunnars, Kristjana 881
Günter, Bachmann 580
Gupta, Anthea Fraser 78
Gupta, R.S. 81
Guralnick, Elissa S. 698
Gurney, Lyman W. 930
Gurney, Penelope J. 930
Gurr, Andrew 411
Guruswamy, Rosemary Fithian 732
Gussow, Mel 696
Guthrie, Steven R. 201
Gutierrez, Doanld 662
Gutiérrez-Diez, Francisco 9
Gutjahr, Paul C. 203–4, 930, 931–2
Guy-Bray, Stephen 429
Gwara, Scott 131–2
Gwinn, Nancy E. 931

Haas, Robert 569
Habib, Imtiaz 802
Haddelsey, Stephen P. 582
Hadfield, Andrew 228, 234, 244, 245–6, 435, 937–8
Hadley, D.M. 119
Hadley, Elaine 558
Hadley, Karen 536–7
Haeberli, Eric 26
Haedicke, Janet V. 803
Haffenden, John 703
Hafitz, Jeremie 3

Hagedorn, Jessica 812
Haggerty, George E. 488
Hagiioannu, Michael 220
Hahn, Angela 29
Haikin, Asya 928
Hailey, R. Carter 160, 924
Hair, Donald S. 598
Haitao, Liu 87
Hakutani, Yoshinobu 936
Haladay, Jane 806
Halász, Lászlo 102–3
Halbfass, Wilhelm 641
Hale, David G. 333
Hale, John K. 435, 438
Hale, Ken 34
Hale, Rosemary Drage 148
Halfpenny, Frances G. 929
Hall, Ann C. 696
Hall, David D. 728–9
Hall, Dewey W. 521
Hall, Geoff 105–6
Hall, J.R. 122
Hall, Peter 697
Hall, Richard 62–3, 118, 119
Hall, Rodney 851
Hall, Roger A. 795–6
Hall, Thomas 122
Hall, Wayne E. 556
Hallett, David 880
Halli, Robert W. Jr 431
Halligan, Marion 851
Halliwell, Martin 638
Halliwell, Michael 637
Halloran, William F. 720
Halsey, Alan 512
Hamilton, Craig 665, 708–9
Hamilton, Heidi E. 90
Hamilton, Susan 559
Hamlin, William 390, 399, 401–2
Hammer, Landon 763
Hammond, Brean 478
Hammond, J.R. 945
Hammond, Paul 471, 948
Hamner, Robert 656
Hampton, Christopher 701
Han, Byungho 802
Han, Chung-Hye 32
Hancher, Michael 934
Hancock, Michael 605
Hand, Richard J. 654
Handley, Graham 581
Handley, M. (Bray) 935
Handley, Mark A. 117
Hanes, Susan R. 573–4
Haney, David P. 515–16
Hanna, Ralph 138
Hanowell, Holger 469
Hanrahan, Michael 214
Hanscombe, Gillian 688
Hanson, Clare 774
Hanson, Kristin 231–2
Hapke, Laura 778
Happé, Peter 183, 184, 229–30, 396, 407
Harbinson, Michael 458, 509, 510
Harbus, A. 126–7
Harder, Peter 21
Hardin, Richard F. 244
Harding, Anthony John 522
Harding, Bruce 914–15
Hardt, Daniel 55
Hardy, Barbara 581, 704
Hardy, Sylvia 945
Hare, David 695
Harnish, Robert M. 50
Harnum, Bill 929
Harp, Richard 387–8, 939
Harper, Lila Marz 559–60
Harpham, Geoffrey Galt 657
Harrington, Gary 768
Harrington, Jonathan 8
Harris, Beth 556
Harris, Claudia W. 377
Harris, Kate 170, 943
Harris, Leigh Coral 676
Harris, Michael 943, 951
Harris, Neil 928
Harris, Sandra 95
Harris, Stephen J. 133
Harrison, Keith 903–4
Harrison, S.J. 938
Harrison, Suzan 786
Harrison, Thomas C. 510
Harrley, Alexis 868
Harsh, Constance 614
Hart, Candice L. 926
Hart, Jonathan 348
Härting, Heike 891
Hartmann, R.R.K. 56–7
Harty, Kevin J. 166
Harvey, P.D.A. 951
Harvey, Ross 931
Harvie, Jennifer 886
Harwood, Britton J. 212–13, 221
Harwood, Ronald 695
Hasan, Ruqaiya 93
Haskell, Dennis 860

Haskin, Dayton 443
Haspelmath, Martin 13, 86
Hassall, Anthony 857–8
Hassan, Ihab 814
Hatlen, Burton 758
Hauck, Gerhard 890
Haughey, Jim 716–17
Hawes, Donald 580
Hawke, John 868
Hawkes, David 432–3, 439
Hawkes, Jane 120
Hawkes, Lory 938
Hawkins, John 35
Hawlin, Stefan 596–7
Hay, Jennifer 11
Hayden, Donald E. 522
Hayes, Bruce 8–9
Haymie, Aeron 5790
Haynes, Kenneth 459
Haynes, Roslynn 864–5
Hays, Peter L. 768
Hays, Richard 940
Haywood, Ian 577
Heard, Elizabeth J. 798
Hearn, Michael Patrick 749
Heath, Deana 859
Heath, J. 79
Heath, Tim 529
Heaton, Gabriel 390
Heberle, Mark A. 794
Hedberg, Nancy 30, 52
Hederman, Mark Patrick 650
Hedin, Eva 48
Hefferman, Teresa 910
Heighway, Carolyn 118
Heijting, Willem 444–5
Heller, Kevin 602
Heller, Tamar 582
Hellinger, Lotte 925, 933, 937
Hellinger, Marlis 70, 80, 89
Helmbold, Anita 172
Henderson, Arnold Clayton 180
Hendl, Diane Price 768
Hendricks, Margo 352
Hendrickson, Robert 78
Hendriks, Herman 52
Hendriks, Petra 55
Hengen, Shannon 888
Henige, David 929
Henley, Mary Ellen 446–7
Hennelly, Mark M. Jr 576
Henricksen, Noel 865–6
Henriksen, Line 869
Henry, A.C. 935
Henry, Alex 28–9
Henry, Nancy 578, 582
Hepburn, Allan 882
Hepworth, Candida 813
Herbison, Ivan 126
Herd, David 764
Herendeen, Wyman H. 447
Hergenhan, Laurie 857, 868
Herman, David 104, 771–2
Herman, Peter 412, 432
Hermon, Gabriella 51–2
Hernández, José Ignacio Albentosa 102
Hernández, Lorena Pérez 103
Herring, Susan C. 205
Herron, Thomas 246
Herz, Judith Scherer 446
Heseltine, Harry 853, 856
Hess, Scott 517
Hester, M. Thomas 444
Heusel, Barbara Stevens 682
Hew, Merina 929
Hewett–Smith, Kathleen 157, 158–9, 199, 214
Hewson, Helen 856
Hidalgo, Pilar 360
Hide, Kerrie 149
Higdon, David Leon 945
Higgins, Iain 877
Higgins, Lesley 601
Higham, Mary C. 63–4
Higham, N.J. 118–19
Hill, D.H. 118–19
Hill, David 120
Hill, Joyce 122, 131
Hill, Thomas D. 123, 142, 163–4
Hill, W. Speed 296, 446–7
Hill–Miller, Katherine 680
Hilles, Carroll 141
Hilmo, Maidie 140, 148, 159, 171, 211-12
Hiltner, Ken 436, 437
Hilton, G. 63
Hind, Hazel 709
Hinks, John 938
Hinton, Laura 756–7
Hirsch, Gordon 587
Hirschfeld, Heather 396
Hirsh, James 331–2
Hirsh, John C. 148
Hischak, Thomas 795
Hitt, Christopher 511
Hivnor, Maggie 929
Ho, Mian Lian 81

Hoag, Elaine 611, 930
Hobby, Elaine 460
Hobsbaum, Philip 712
Hobsbawm, Philip 764
Hobson, Anthony 936, 937
Hochman, Barbara 736–7, 938
Hochman, Baruch 576
Hockey, Susan 138
Hocking, Jenny 855
Hodges, Laura F. 219
Hodges, Wilfrid 52
Hodgson, Peter 578–9
Hodgson, Terry 698
Hoey, Michael 91, 101
Hoffman, Donald L. 166
Hoffman, Tyler 762
Hofstetter, Michael J. 508
Hofstra, J. 126
Hogan, Katie 780
Hogan, Patrick Colm 823
Hoge, Kerstin 23
Hogle, Jerrold 543
Hogue, Cynthia 756–7
Holbrook, David 572
Holbrook, Sue Ellen 165, 166, 177
Holderness, Graham 356
Holland, Peter 344, 358, 930
Hollis, Hilda 580
Hollis, Stephanie 122
Holloway, Julia Bolton 149
Hollywood, Amy 148
Holm, Isak Winkel 502
Holman, Katherine 119
Holman, Michael 927
Holmes, Janet 71, 80
Holmes, Martha Stoddard 573
Holmes, Martin 459, 925
Holmes, Michael Morgan 428–9
Holmes, Sarah C. 760, 949–50
Holsinger, Bruce 215–16
Holstein, Suzy Clarkson 788
Holt, Michael 693–4
Homan, Delmar C. 219–20
Homans, Margaret 510, 761
Honegger, Thomas 124, 131, 154, 169–70
Honeybone, Patrick 73
Honigmann, E.A.J. 358, 930
Hooke, Della 120
Hopkins, Chris 636
Hopkins, Lisa 332, 368, 451
Hopper, Paul 4
Hoptman, Ari 59
Horne, William C. 928
Horner, Avril 638–9
Horner, Shari 123
Hornstein, Norbert 21–2
Horobin, S.C.P. 212, 213
Horobin, Simon 205–6
Horrall, Andrew 549
Horsley, Lee 933
Horsman, Alan 577
Horvarth, Brooke 745–6
Horvath, Barbara M. 9, 80
Horvath, Ronald J. 9, 80
Hosking, Rick 841
Hosking, Susan 842, 844
Hoskins, Robert 543
Hotz, Mary Elizabeth 582
Hough, Carole 60, 63, 64, 66–7, 121, 122
Hounslow, David 938
Housman, Laurence 594
Houston, Natalie 593–4
Hovav, Malka Rappaport 33–4
Hovet, Grace-Ann 787
Hovet, Theodore R. 787
Hoving, Isabel 900
How, James 486
Howard, David 912, 916
Howard, Jean E. 331, 338
Howard-Hill, T.H. 368
Howe, Mica 780–1, 788
Howe, Nicholas 121, 122, 124
Howe, Renate 862
Howells, Elizabeth 559
Howes, Laura L. 200
Howlett, Caroline 664
Howlett, David 116–17
Howley, Martin 167
Howsam, Leslie 555–6, 557, 619
Hoyle, Richard 182
Hozeski, Bruce W. 163
Hsu Ming Teo 854
Huang, C.-T. James 51–2
Huber, Magnus 87
Hudgins, Christopher C. 802
Hudspeth, Robert N. 742–3
Huffman, Alan 20
Huggan, Graham 903, 909
Hughes, Clair 641
Hughes, David 467–8
Hughes, Eamonn 650
Hughes, John 571, 584, 600, 704
Hughes, Kathryn 580
Hughes, Linda K. 582
Hughes, Meirion 555
Hughes, William 569

Huhndorf, Shari M. 806–7
Huisman, Rosemary 127–8
Hukari, Thomas E. 25
Hulme, Peter 374–6
Humble, Nicola 635
Hume, Kathryn 794
Humez, Nick 59, 61
Humm, Maggie 677
Humphreys, Anne 934
Hundt, Marianne 45, 83
Hunnam, Howard L. 768
Hunt, Arnold 228
Hunt, Maurice 357
Hunt, Peter 642
Hunter, I.Q. 333, 334, 335, 336
Hunter, J. Paul 478
Hunter, Lynette 100, 305–8, 335, 518, 632–3, 925; (Adamson) 361; (Bell) 619–20, 948
Hunter, Mary Ann 873–4
Hunting, Penelope 951
Huntington, John 945
Huntley, E.D. 938
Hurley, C. Harold 768
Hurley, Erin 886–7
Hurley, Kelly 639
Huse, Ann A. 471
Hussey, S.S. 943
Hutner, Heidi 378–9, 466
Hutner, Martin 946
Hutson, Lorna 355
Hutton, Clare 616, 926
Hvenenkilde, Anne 81
Hyde, Virginia Crosswhite 664
Hyland, Ken 32
Hymes, Dell 68, 69

Ibáñez, Francisco José Ruiz de Mendoza 103
Ifantidou, Elly 92, 94
Iglesias-Rábade, Luis 45
Ikegami, Yoshihiko 4–5
Indyk, Ivor 861
Ingelbein, Raphaël 711–12
Ingersoll, Earl G. 661
Ingham, Patricia Clare 153
Ingram, Penelope 844
Ingram, William 394
Insley, John 67
Irlam, Shaun 481
Irmscher, Vhristoph 877
Irvine, Susan 122
Isaac, Peter 924, 938–9
Islam, Manzurul 929
Islam, Shamsul 585
Israel, Kali 557
Issen, Laura 891–2
Ivanic, Roz 19
Iwanaga, Esther Y. 811–12
Iyengar, Sujata 336

Jackel, Brad 655
Jackendoff, Ray 25
Jackson, Anna 915–16
Jackson, H.J. 504, 505, 515, 939
Jackson, Kate 561, 613–14, 934
Jackson, Ken 373
Jackson, Leon 932
Jackson, Macdonald P. 272–5, 316–17, 318–19, 345–6, 349–50, 366–7, 397, 401, 924, 930
Jackson, Peter 115
Jackson, Russell 330
Jacob, Margaret C. 500
Jacobs, Connie A. 807
Jacobs, Jane 576–7
Jacobs, Joachim 53
Jacobs, Karen 676–7, 774–5
Jacobs, Katherine 345
Jacobs, Kathryn 193
Jacobs, Lyn 860, 865
Jacobson, Howard 316, 366
Jacobson, Rodolfo 82
Jaeckle, Daniel 451
Jaeger, Kathleen Grant 448
Jaffe, Audrey 569, 581
Jaganauth, Dhanis 88
Jäger, Gerhard 53
Jain, Jasbir 908
James, Clive 851
James, Cynthia 894–5, 901
James, Gregory 57
James, Heather 364–5
James, Louis 897
James, Neil 854
James, Simon J. 583
Janda, Richard D. 40
Jankowski, Eileen S. 217
Janowitz, Anne 500
Janowitz, Henry D. 346
Janssen, Siv 582
Janssen, Theo M.V. 52
Jardine, Lisa 230–1
Jarvis, Brian 774
Jarvis, Robin 522
Jason, Philip K. 939
Jaster, Margaret Rose 345

Jay, Elisabeth 533, 552
Jayaseelan, K.A. 27
Jedrzejewski, Jan 551, 939
Jeffries, Lesley 105, 709–10
Jember, Gregory K. 220
Jenckes, Norma 796
Jenkins, Alice 549, 556, 566
Jennings, David 66
Jensen, Kristian 936
Jernudd, Björn H. 82
Jesch, Judith 119; (Graham–Campbell) 62–3
Jett, Kevin W. 927
Jewell, Richard 120
Jobling, Lee 856
Jobling, Mark A. 65
Johanson, Ib 502
Johansson, Mats 36
John, Juliet 549, 556, 566
Johnson, A. James M. 654
Johnson, Claudia L. 579
Johnson, David 349
Johnson, David E. 26
Johnson, Erica L. 681
Johnson, Jacqueline F. 927
Johnson, James D. 210–11
Johnson, Jeffrey 457
Johnson, Kyle 16
Johnson, Laura K. 772
Johnson, Lee M. 448
Johnson, Linck C. 740–1
Johnson, Mark 103
Johnson, Patricia E. 567
Johnson, Trudy 70
Johnson-Woods, Toni 934–5
Johnston, Andrew James 190–1
Johnston, Carol Ann 457
Johnston, Dillon 714–15
Johnston, Judith 552
Johnston, Kenneth 518
Johnston, Susan 567
Johnstone, Barbara 69
Joki, Ilkka 802
Jones, Aled 934
Jones, Alex 202
Jones, Ann 417–19
Jones, Bethan 665
Jones, Christine 209
Jones, Eldred D. 820, 836
Jones, Emrys 358
Jones, F.C.V. 86
Jones, Lawrence 913
Jones, Marjorie 820, 836
Jones, Nicholas 332
Jones, Philip Henry 938
Jones, T. Hughie 611
Jones, Terry 197
Jordan, Bob 6
Jordan, Eamonn 649
Jordan, John O. 574
Jordan, Mark D. 148
Jordan, Matthew 434
Joseph, Brian D. 15, 40
Joseph, Clara 906
Joseph, Gerhard 604
Joshi, S.T. 940, 947
Joshua, Essaka 569
Josipovici, Gabriel 521
Joukovsky, Nicholas A. 562, 587, 925
Jowett, John 304–5, 346, 400
Juan-Navarro, Santiago 775
Jucker, Andreas H. 94, 206
Judge, Elizabeth F. 709
Judson, Barbara 511
Juhasz, Suzanne 739
Julien, Marit 31
Jump, Harriet Devine 568, 592
Jungman, Robert 708
Jurca, Catherine 777
Jürgen, Hans 169
Justice, Steven 171

Kabir, Ananya Jahanara 123, 168
Kachru, Braj B. 78, 79
Kaczynski, Berenice M. 131
Kadmon, Nirit 51
Kahan, Jeffrey 347
Kahn, Coppélia 379
Kahn, Victoria 355
Kairoff, Claudia Thomas 479
Kalu, Antonia 826–7
Kaminski, Thomas 432
Kamwangamalu, Nkonko M. 83
Kanaganayakam, Chelva 906
Kanazawa, Makoto 31, 54
Kandl, John 510
Kane, George 217
Kane, Leslie 802, 803
Kane, Paul 866
Kannenberg, Gene Jr 932
Kao, Rong-Rong 33
Kapetanios, Natalie 573
Kaplan, Fred 576–7
Kaplan, Robert B. 93
Karbiener, Karen 503
Karem, Jeff 807–8
Karkov, Catherine 117, 127

Karlin, Danny 597
Karnicky, Jeffrey 792
Karon, Jeff 790
Kasper, Gabriele 92
Kastan, David Scott 100, 270–2
Kasten, Madeleine 160
Kastovsky, Dieter 5, 43, 205
Kathol, Andreas 25
Kaufman, Robert 509, 511
Kavadlo, Jessie 792–3
Kay, C.J. 125, 126, 127, 128, 130, 217
Kean, Margaret 435, 930
Keane, Angela 534
Keating, AnaLouise 811
Keay, Mark 519
Keeble, N.H. 430, 435, 460–1
Keegan, Bridget 482
Keen, Suzanne 585, 688–9
Keevak, Michael 350
Kehler, Dorothea 343–4, 370, 404
Keifer, Frederick 381
Keith, Jennifer 479
Keleman, Erick 125
Kelen, Sarah A. 203–4, 205, 620, 932
Kelleher, Margaret 643–4
Keller, James R. 798
Keller, Lynn 754, 758
Kelley, Mary 734
Kelly, Aaron 646–7
Kelly, Gary 532
Kelly, Henry Ansgar 198
Kelly, Katharine E. 698
Kelly, Kathleen Coyne 166
Kelly, Lionel 774, 787
Kelly, Philippa 874
Kelly, S.E. 120
Kelly, Veronica 873
Kemp, Melody J. 570
Kemp, Theresa D. 141
Kempson, Ruth 19–20
Kendall, Tim 717, 755
Kenesei, István 50
Kennedy, Beverly 165, 177, 209
Kennedy, Christopher 25, 30
Kennedy, Edward Donald 165, 167, 177
Kennedy, Elspeth 166
Kennedy, J. Gerald 747–8, 766, 774, 940
Kennedy, Jennifer T. 730–1
Kennedy, Máire 928
Kennedy-Andrews, Elmer 651
Kenny, John 646
Kensak, Michael 217
Kenstowicz, Michael 87
Kent, Jacqueline 857
Kenyon-Jones, Christine 497, 513
Kerby-Fulton, Kathryn 140, 148, 159, 171, 211, 943
Kerkhof, Erna 895–6
Kermode, Frank 520–1
Kerr, Douglas 862
Kerrigan, John 347–8, 400
Kershaw, Paul 132–3
Keunen, Bart 770
Keyishan, Harry 356, 929
Keymer, Thomas 484–5
Keynes, Simon 118, 120
Keyser, Samuel J. 34
Kezar, Dennis 439
Khair, Tabish 907, 911
Khanna, Lee Cullen 225
Kidwai, Ayesha 81
Kiernander, Adrian 326, 876
Kiesling, Scott 80
Kilgore, De Witt Douglas 558
Killoran, Helen 772
Kilner, Kerry 859
Kilpiö, Matti 129
Kim, Daniel Won-gu 745
Kim, Hyeree 40–1
Kim, Kyong-Hahn 240–1
Kim, Soowon 25
Kim, Sung Ryol 655
Kincaid, Patrick 389–90, 399
King, Andrew 238–9, 934
King, Bruce 903
King, Jeanette 687–8
King, John 412
King, John N. 227–8
King, Kimball 696, 697, 701
King, Michael 914
King, Nicole 900
King, Pamela M. 183
King, Ros 182
Kingsley, Margery 478
Kinkead-Weekes, Mark 663
Kinney, Arthur F. 368
Kinsella, John 868
Kinzer, Bruce L. 564
Kiparsky, Paul 34
Kipperman, Mark 511
Kirby, Ian J. 125
Kirk, John M. 47, 76
Kirkland, Richard 651
Kirkpatrick, Rob 332
Kirsch, A. 359–60
Kirschke, James J. 928–9

Kirsop, Wallace 619, 939
Kiser, Lisa J. 221
Kishi, Tetsuo 367
Kiss, Katherine E. 24
Kitch, Aaron 381
Kitson, Peter J. 435, 500–1, 504, 506, 507, 509
Kjellmer, Göran 12, 29–30, 32–3, 35
Kjølbye-Biddle, Birthe 119
Klause, John 295–6, 352–3, 357–8
Klein, Axel 895
Klein, Bernhard 432
Klein, Dennis A. 804
Klein, Holger 338
Kleinschmidt, Harald 68
Klett, Elizabeth 336
Kliman, Bernice W. 332, 333, 368
Klitgård, Ebbe 219
Knapp, Bettina L. 570
Knapp, Ethan 176, 199
Kneidel, Gregory 444
Knellwolf, Christa 940
Knelman, Judith 587
Knepper, Janet 165–6, 177
Knight, Charmian 571
Knight, Stephen 193, 198, 202
Knoepflmacher, U.C. 558
Knoppers, Laura Lunger 435
Knowles, David 118
Knowles, James 386–7
Knowles, Ric 885, 886, 889
Knowles, Ronald 403–4, 458, 465, 697
Knowles, Sebastian D.G. 671, 672–3
Knowlson, James 694
Knox, Melissa 564–5
Knutson, Roslyn Lander 341, 399
Knutson, Susan 885
Kociumbas, Jan 845–6
Kodat, Catherine Gunther 768–9
Koeneman, Olaf 26, 27
Koenig-Woodyard, Chris 516
Kohanski, Tamarah 139
Kohnen, Thomas 47
Kole, Robert 824, 835
Kolin, Philip C. 376, 802
Kollin, Susan 793
König, Ekkehard (Haspelmath) 86
Kopaczyk, Joanna 14
Koppen, Randi 681
Korg, Jacob 583, 702
Kossew, Sue 863–4
Kouwenberg, Silvia 87–8
Kovacik, Karen 758
Kow, Simon 464
Kowalik, Jill 420
Kramer, Dale 584, 585
Krasner, David 796–7
Kratzmann, Gregory 856
Kraver, Jeraldine 745
Krebs, Paula M. 556
Kreilkamp, Vera 558
Kreis-Schinck, Annette 467
Kreps, Barbara Irene 406
Kretzschmar, William A. Jr 69, 104
Krifka, Manfred 54
Kristensson, Gillis 64–5, 66
Kroch, Anthony 16
Krochalis, Jeanne 167
Kroetsch, Robert 881
Kroger, Rolf O. 91
Kroll, Richard 471
Kropp-Dakubu, M.E. 829
Krueger, Roberta 141
Kruger, Stephen 212
Kruger, Steven F. 144, 911
Krummel, Miriamne Ara 171
Krygier, Marcia 14
Kucich, John 566, 586–7
Kuduk, Stephanie 589, 604
Kujoory, Parvin 940
Kumar, Alka 908
Kumar, Sudhir 902
Kuniyoshi, Ueda Munakata 321–2
Kuno, Susumo 23
Kuortti, Joel 908, 910–11
Kuriyama, Constance 404
Kurobane, Shigeko 595
Kurtkodi, K.D. 904
Kurtzer, Sonia 844
Kurtzleben, James (Fallon) 878–9
Kurzon, Dennis 95
Kushigian, Nancy 540
Kutchen, Larry 731–2
Kuteva, Tania 39–40
Kuzniar, Alice 502
Kyles, Gillian 925

La Bossière, Camille R. 879–80
La Cassagnère, Christian 516
Labarge, Margaret Wade 150
Labov, William 37–8, 75, 77
LaChance, Charles 514
LaCharité, Darlene 87–8
Lachman, Lilach 510
Lackey, Michael 601
Lacy, Norris J. 166

Ladd, Barbara 786
Ladd, Roger A. 149
Lagorio, Valerie M. 166
Lai, Shu-Fang 575
Laidlow, Jonathan 486
Laing, Margaret 42
Lake, David 309–10, 370–1
Lakoff, George 103
Lambourne, Lionel 558
Lambrecht, Knud 36, 53
Lamming, George 898
Lamont, Claire 930
Lamos, Colleen 669–70
Lams, Victor J. 488
Lan, Yong Li 331
Landau, Aaron 370
Landau, Idan 25
Landman, James H. 141
Landow, G.P. 587
Landro, Vincent 794–5
Landry, Donna 455
Lane, Dorothy 861–2
Lane, Harry 886, 889
Lanehart, Sonja L. 77, 90
Lang, Cecil 557, 594
Langacker, Ronald W. 31
Langan, Celeste 521
Langley, T.R. 455, 461–2
Lanier, Douglas 335–6
Lankewish, Vincent A. 556, 557
Lapidge, Michael 166, 930
Laporte, Charles 598
Lapp, Robert Keith 556
Lappin, Shalom 26
Lardas, John 756
Lares, Jameela 434, 465–6
Larkin, Edward 732
Larminie, Vivienne 949
Larner, Daniel 799
Larsen, Ide Hejlskov 502
Larson, Jill 567
Larsson, Christer 862
Lasnik, Howard 15, 23–4
Lass, Roger 42, 100
Lassahn, Nicole 219
Lassner, Phyllis 659
Last, Suzan 404
Latham, Sean 674
Lau, Beth 515
Laurence, Anne 949
Laurence, Patricia 678–9, 745
Lauret, Maria 813
Laurie, Kedrun 565
Laverton, Sylvia 63
Lavezzo, Kathy 214
Lavoie, Lisa M. 7
Law, Ernest 377–8
Law, Graham 563, 565–6, 572, 573, 586
Law, Joe 938
Law, Lisa 847
Lawal, Ibironke 929
Lawder, Bruce 518
Lawson, Ann 28
Lawton, David 141, 162
Lázaro, Alberto 658
Lazarus, John 888
Le Comte, Edward 437
Le Poire, Beth A. 70
Lea, Daniel 658
Leach, Karoline 572
Leach, Robert 343
Leader, Zachary 518
Leahy, Kevin 63, 119
Leavis, L.R. 657
Leavitt, Craig 776
Lechner, Winfried 30
Lecouras, Peter 768
Lee, Christopher 858, 859
Lee, Debbie 543
Lee, Han-Sook 36
Lee, Hermione 948
Lee, Jackie F.K. 82
Lee, Josephine 698
Lee, Maurice A. (Fallon) 878–9
Lee, Yoon Sun 542
Lee, Young-Joo 43
Leech, Geoffrey 19, 93
Leer, Martin 869
Lefebvre, Claire 86, 87
LeFew-Blake, Penelope 578, 586
Lehmann, Courtney 333–4
Lehnhof, Kent R. 437
Leighton, Angela 604
Leighton, Mary Elizabeth 616
Leininger, LorieJerrell 378
Leitch, Vincent 940
Leith, Miguel 31
Leitner, Gerhard 29
Lemay, J.A. Leo 924
Lemire, Elise 748
Lenckos, Frauke 532
Lendinara, Parizia 122
L'Enfant, Julie 557
Lennox, John 880
Lennox, Patricia 334
Lenz, Millicent 642

Leonard, John 435
Leong, Russell 812
Lernout, Geert 667–8
Lessing, Doris 659–60
Leuze, Christine 890
Levenback, Karen 679
Levenson, Jill L. 698
Levenson, Michael 554
Leverenz, David 940
Levey, Stephen 90
Levin, Barry R. 927–8
Levin, Beth 33–4
Levin, Kate D. 397
Levin, Richard 388, 397, 400–1
Levine, Carole 580
Levine, Charles M. 57
Levine, George 564, 578, 584–5
Levine, Philippa 557
Levine, Robert D. 25, 26
Levine, Robert S. 729–30
Levy, Anita 557
Levy, Bronwen 843, 851
Levy, Shimmon 694
Lewalski, Barbara K. 435
Lewiecki-Wilson, Cynthia 664
Lewis, Christopher D. 926
Lewis, Cynthia 343
Lewis, Jayne 420, 460
Lewis, Jayne Elizabeth 487
Lewis, Paul 573
Lewis, Simon 821–2
Libby, Bonnie 177
Liberman, Anatoly 59
Libin, Mark 882–3
Lichtenfels, Peter 100
Liddington, Jill 571
Liebler, Naomi C. 356
Liggins, Emma 567–8, 572–3, 592
Lightsey, Scott 173, 211
Liguori, Teresa 583
Lilienfeld, Jane 678
Lilley, Kate 868
Lillidahl, Ann 744
Lillo, Antonio 61
Lim, Walter S. 381
Lindblom, Kenneth 94–5
Lindfors, Bernth 820
Lindley, Arthur 333
Lindop, Grevel 476, 504, 522
Lindroth, Mary 334
Lindskoog, Kathryn 586
Lindstedt, Jouko 48
Linell, Per 70
Linguanti, Elsa 824–5
Linkin, Harriet Kramer 538–9
Linley, Margaret 934
Lisk, Thomas 754
Liszka, Thomas R. 142–3, 172
Little, Edward 887, 889
Little, Katherine 217
Liu, Theresa M. 929
Liu, Yin 169
Liuzza, Roy M. 116, 122, 132, 133
Livesey, Margot 580, 587
Llena, Carmen Zamorano 912
Llewellyn-Williams, Hilary 431
Lloyd, Brian 866
Lloyd-Morgan, Ceridwen 166–7
Lo, Jacqueline 872
Loades, David 228
Lochrie, Karma 144, 147
Lock, Charles 865, 869
Lodge, Ken 72
Lodge, Sara 514
Loebel, Thomas 771
Loewenstein, David 435, 436–7, 450, 460, 461
Logan, Thad 554
Loh, Aaron 760
Lohrey, Amanda 851
Lokke, Kari E. 533, 534–5
Loloi, Parvin 431, 712
Lombardi, Linda 10
London, April 487
London, Vera C.M. 118
Londraville, Janis and Richard 941
Long, Lisa A. 734
Long, Lynne 132
Longley, Edna 651, 717
Longobardi, Giuseppe 16, 55
Lonsdale, Roger 948
Lonsdale, Thorunn 897
Loomis, Catherine 318
López, Andrés G. 570
Lopez, José Javier 893
López-Couso, Mariá 47
Lorido, Rodrigo Pérez 42
Loscocco, Paula 436
Lotringer, Sylvère 791
Lott, Sydney 583
Louie, Kam 846
Love, Harold 324, 875, 925
Lovric, M.R. 512
Low, Jennifer 355
Lowe, Jeremy 154
Lowe, Kathryn 63

Lowry, Christopher 594
Lublin, Robert I. 610, 803
Lucas, C. 69
Lucas, John 705, 709
Lucas, Peter 116, 134
Lucashenko, Melissa 844
Luce, Diane C. 793
Lucking, David 366
Lumsden, John S. 85
Lund, Michael 573, 576, 582
Lundin, Anne H. 560
Lunn, Janet 881
Lunney, Ruth 329–30, 364, 402
Lupack, Alan 166
Lupfer, Eric 930
Lurie, Peter 769
Lustig, T.J. 774
Lutz, Deborah 571
Luxon, Thomas H. 436
Lynch, Andrew 866
Lynch, Deirdre Shauna 500
Lynch, Gerald 878
Lynch, Katheryn L. 198
Lyne, Malcolm 64
Lynn, Andrew 580
Lyon, Stewart 118
Lyons, Martyn 618–19, 858–9, 941
Lysack, Krista 574

Maat, Henk Pander 105
Macaulay, Ronald 74
MacGregor, Arthur 413
Machacek, Gregory 446
Machan, Tim William 42, 202, 296–7
Machann, Clinton 557
Machie, Tom 805
MacKay, Carol Hanbery 560
Mackay, Roy 710
Mackenney, Linda 689–90
MacKenzie, Craig 838–9
MacKenzie, John M. 548
MacLaren, J.S. 878
Macleod, Dianne Sachko 558
MacNaughten, William R. 772
Macpherson, Heidi Slettedahl 794
Macy, M.W. 69
Madelaine, Richard 324–7, 874, 875
Madsen, Deborah L. 809
Maduakor, Obi 829
Magarey, Susan 854
Magennis, Hugh 116, 121
Magill, Kevin J. 149
Magnusson, Lynne 100; (Adamson) 361
Magowan, Fiona 841–3
Magro, Maria 334, 437
Maguire, Laurie E. 925
Magura, Benjamin 824
Mahey, Arjun 906
Mahto, Rudra Prasad 687
Maidment, Brian E. 934
Maienborn, Claudia 56
Mair, Christian 83
Maisonnat, Claude 897
Maitzen, Rohan Amanda 557
Mak, Gregory Yee 812
Makdisi, Saree 501, 525–6
Makeham, Paul 872
Malamud, Randy 706
Malcolm, Gabrielle 570
Malcolm, Ian 80
Maley, Yon 94
Maling, Joan 26
Mallen, Richard D. 579–80
Mallett, Phillip 584
Mallios, Peter 656, 765
Malouf, Robert 24
Malpas, Simon 483–4, 941
Maltz, Diana 583
Maman, Marie 941–2
Mancini, Michelle 576
Mancoff, Debra N. 558, 560
Mandelbrote, Giles 943
Mangum, Bryant 766
Maniam, K.S. 908
Manley, Keith 943
Mann, Alastair J. 180, 942
Mann, Jill 197, 202
Manning, Gillian 469
Mannion, David 105
Mansfield, Elizabeth 557
Manter, Lisa 149
Manuel, Carme 801
Marcellus, Jane 556
Marchand, Mary V. 772
Marchand, Philip 883
Marcus, Leah S. 387, 435, 940
Margolies, Alan 766
Markley, A.A. 592
Markovits, Stefanie 579, 599
Marks, Elsie 333
Marks, Louis 696
Marks, Patricia 569–70
Marks, Rebecca 786
Markus, Manfred 42–3
Marle, Jaap 13
Marlow, James E. 576

Marnette, Sophie 104
Marotti, Arthur F. 933
Marovitz, Stanford E. 746
Marr, David 851
Marrs, Suzanne 786
Marsh, Nicholas 526–7
Marshall, Claire 159
Marshall, J. 7
Marshall, Joyce 881
Marshall, Rosemary 582
Martin, Carol A. 577–8
Martin, Catherine Gimelli 437, 439
Martin, Jessica 421–2, 442
Martin, Mathew R. 400, 405–6
Martin, Philip W. 501
Martin, Randall 250–61, 267–70, 397
Martin, Roger 25
Martin, Sylvia 853
Martin, Wendy 739–40
Martin, William A. 656
Marty, Paulette 184
Martz, Louis L. 447
Marx, John 569
Marx, Stephen 335
Marx, Steven 380
Masae, Suzuki 322
Mascaró, Joan 7
Maslen, Elizabeth 634–5
Maslen, Keith 930–1
Mason, Pamela 100, 361
Mason, Tom 459
Masson, Scott 512
Masten, Jeffrey 301–2, 381
Masud, Naiyer 906
Mates, Julian 794
Mathews, Jana 151
Mathias, Roland 431
Matiki, Alfred J. 83
Matsui, Tomoko 94
Mattacks, Katherine 568, 570
Matterson, Stephen 764
Matthews, Brian 851
Matthews, Samatha 595
Matthews, Stephen J. 86
Matthews, Steven 868, 870
Matthewson, Lisa 54
Mattingly, Carol 737–8
Mattingly, Joanna 183
Matus, Jill L. 575
Maufort, Marc 871–2, 885, 887
Maurer, Margaret 345, 400
Maus, Katharine Eisaman 411
Mauzerall, Jorgette 664
Maxwell, Catherine 604
Maxwell, Ian 565
Maxwell-Stewart, Hamish 845
May, Brian 910
May, Charles E. 774
May, Derwent 942
May, James E. 925, 926
May, James M. 181
May, Leila Silvana 554
Mays, J.C.C. 515
Mays, Kelly J. 589
Mazrui, Alamin M. 834–5
Mazzeo, Tilar J. 506
Mazzon, Gabriella 205
Mbufong, Paul 83
McAlindon, Tom 380
McAuley, Gay 873
McBride, Ian 674
McBride, Kari Boyd 427–8, 439–40
McCabe, Richard 228, 234
McCabe, Susan 767
McCafferty, Kevin 74
McCall, Laura 776
McCann, Andrew 503, 507
McCann, Joe 928
McCarron, Kevin 642, 774
McCarthy, Conor 155, 160
McCarthy, Michael J. 36
McCauley, Larry 590
McCaw, Neil 581
McColley, Diane Kelsey 435
McCooey, David 868
McCorkle, Barbara Backus 948
McCormack, Derek 882
McCormack, Jerusha Hull 588
McCormack, Kathleen 581
McCormack, W.J. 561
McCormick, K.M. 79
McCoy, Beth 932
McCoy, Richard C. 368–9
McCracken, Timothy 781, 788–9
McCredden, Lyn 148
McCully, C.B. 105
McCuskey, Brian 556
McDayter, Ghislaine 501, 525
McDermott, Douglas 325, 875
McDiarmid, Lucy 588
McDonagh, Josephine 578, 579
McDonald, Peter 650–1, 703, 948
McDonald, Ronan 650
McDonald, Ross 100, 361
McDougall, Russell 865, 873
McEathron, Scott 501

McEldowney, Dennis 915
McEnery, Tony 27, 30
McFadden, Brian 133
McFarland, Ron 768
McFarland, Thomas 500–1, 509
McFarlane, Bruce 872
McGann, Andrew 850
McGann, Jerome 539
McGee, Daniel T. 707
McGee, Diane 635
McGee, Patrick 671, 672
McGonigal, James 178, 712–13
McGowan, Joseph P. 121, 122
McGowan, Kate 941
McGrail, Mary Ann 380–1
McGrew, Lydia M. 244–5
McGuire, Ian 594
McGuire, Karen 512
McInerney, Maud 166, 177
McIntosh, Duncan 889
McKay, Barry 938–9
McKelvy, William R. 580
McKenzie, D.F. 948
McKinnell, John 119
McKinstry, E. Richard 928
McKitterick, Rosamond 118
McLaren, Anne 846
McLaren, Greg 867
McLaren, John 844
McLaverty, James 474–5
McLuskie, Kate 381
McMillin, Scott 941
McMorris, Jenny 561
McMullin, B.J. 925–6, 931
McNamara, Brooks 795
McNaughton, William 761
McNelis, James 151, 218
McNicholas, Joseph 791
McPhee, Hilary 856–7
McQueen, Humphrey 851
McRae, Andrew 432
McSweeney, Kerry 594
Meade, Rocky R. 88
Meadows, George 929
Meads, Chris 395
Meakin, H.L. 442
Meale, Carole M. 169, 943
Mee, Erin B. 905
Mee, Jon 500
Mees, Inger 6
Mehaffy, Marilyn 811
Mehl, Dieter 152, 178, 192
Mehrotra, Arvind Krishna 901–2
Mehta, Uday Singh 558
Melaney, William 761
Melfi, Mary Ann 666
Melinger, Alissa 11–12
Mellor, Anne K. 539
Melnick, Daniel C. 657
Melnikoff, Kirk 926
Melnyk, Julie 530–3, 593
Mencher, Barrie 565
Méndez–Naya, Belén 47
Menikoff, Barry 587
Mensah, A.N. 829
Mentz, Steven R. 381
Menuge, Noël James 168–9
Menzer, Paul 278–9, 926
Merchant, Jason 24
Merians, Linda E. 414–15
Merlyn, Teri 865
Mermin, Dorothy 705
Merriam, Thomas 313–15, 389
Merriman, Vic 650
Mertz, J.B. 200
Meserve, Mollie Ann 794
Meserve, Walter J. 794
Meshtrie, Rajend 68–9, 79, 86
Messenger, Ann 456
Messenger, Nigel 657
Metcalf, Alan 75
Mettinger, Arthur 205
Metz, Allan 926, 927
Metz, Nancy Aycock 574
Meulen, David L. Vander 925
Meyer, Ann R. 155
Meyer-Lee, Robert J. 175
Meyer-Viol, Wilfried 19–20
Meyerhoff, Miriam 89–90
Meyrick, Julian 870
Michael, Magali Cornier 883–4
Michelis, Angelica 941
Michie, Elsie B. 587
Michie, Helena 564
Michiko, Suematsu 322
Michon, Jacques 619
Middleton, Peter 686–7, 930
Migge, Bettina 89
Millar, Paul 912–13
Millard, Kay 582
Miller, Andrew H. 569
Miller, Andrew John 681
Miller, Anthony 228–9
Miller, Cristanne 739
Miller, D. Gary 46–7
Miller, George 937

Miller, Jane 651
Miller, Jane Eldridge 942
Miller, Lisa 799
Miller, Lucasta 570
Miller, Philip H. 35
Miller, Sean 66, 120
Miller, Stephen Paul 753–4
Miller, Walter James 789
Millgate, Michael 584, 585
Milligan, Barry 525
Mills, A.D. 62
Mills, David 183
Mills, Dennis 60
Mills, Howard 660
Mills, Kevin 603
Mills, Paul 710
Milne, Drew 511
Milroy, Jim 69
Milroy, Lesley 69, 70–1
Minchinton, Mark 326, 876
Minkova, Donka 58–9, 206
Minnick, Lisa Cohen 104
Minnis, A.J. 195, 942
Minnis, Alastair 144–5, 169, 170, 173, 175
Mintcheva, Svetlana 781
Mintz, Susannah B. 436, 442
Miola, Robert S. 361, 365
Mirikitani, Janice 812
Mishra, Pankaj 906
Mishra, Vijay 902, 941
Missler, Peter 565
Mitchell, Domhnall 740
Mitchell, J. Allan 437–8
Mitchell, Linda C. 463
Mitchell, Marea 148
Mitchell, Robert 512
Mitchell, Sally 563
Mitchell, W.J.T. 502
Mithun, Marianne 4
Mitsi, Efterpi 235
Mittag, Martina 415
Mizukoshi, Ayumi 510
Mohanram, Radhika 902, 907–8
Moisan, Thomas 348, 352
Molencki, Rafal 47
Møller, Lis 501–2
Mollier, Jean-Ives 619
Mompeán-González, J.A. 9
Mongia, Padmini 656, 908
Monks, Peter Rolfe 925
Monnickendam, Andrew 236
Monod, Sylvere 576–7
Montandon, Alain 502
Monteiro, George 927
Monteith, Sharon 685
Montgomery, Lomeda 745
Montgomery, Michael B. 47, 74, 76
Moody, A.D. 764
Moody, Joscelyn 897
Moody, Rick 585
Mooney, Linne R. 943
Moore, Bruce 79
Moore, Deirdre 848
Moore, Nicole 863
Moore-Gilbert, Bart 684–5
Moralejo-Gárate, Teresa 45
Moran, Maureen 602
Moran, Patricia 678
Morehead, Philip 943
Moreno–Quibén, Norberto 23
Morgan, Edwin 124
Morgan, Gerald 215, 655
Morgan, Jack 669
Morgan, James 655
Morgan, Marcyliena 77
Morgan, Naomi 834
Morgan, Rosemarie 600
Morgan, William 600
Morgentaler, Goldie 576
Morillo, John D. 497–8
Morley, G. David 21
Morra, Linda M. 879–80
Morris, David 479
Morris, Henry 934
Morris, Leslie 943
Morris, Pam 574
Morrison, Bill 701
Morrison, Bronwen 86ι
Morrison, Fiona 848
Morrison, Mark S. 612–13, 943
Morrison, Robert 504, 556, 616
Morrison, Susan Signe 157, 214
Morrissey, Lee 439
Morrow, Christopher 338
Morse, Charlotte C. 195–6, 198, 942–3
Morse, Deborah Denenholz 570
Morse, Donald E. 790
Morse, Ruth 358
Mortensen, Klaus P. 502
Mortimer, Anthony 312, 351
Mortimer, Julia 148
Morton, Gerald W. 426
Morton, James 61
Morton, Timothy 503, 518
Moskal, Jeanne 539
Mosser, Daniel W. 204, 925

Motohashi, Ted 321
Mounsey, Chris 479–80
Mous, Marten 87
Mowat, Barbara 300–1, 375
Mudge, Bradford K. 503
Muecke, Stephen 843
Mufwene, Salikoko S. 74–5, 77, 79, 85
Mühlhäusler, Peter 86, 102
Muir, James Hamilton 552
Muirhead, Marion 793
Mukherjee, Joybrato 33
Mukherjee, Tapan Kumar 309
Mulder, Iris 26
Müller, Anja 688
Müller, Monika 688
Mulligan, Barry 501
Mulry, David 654
Mulryan, John 387, 940
Mulvihill, James 507
Mungra, Philippa 32
Munn, Alan 25
Munro, Ian 400
Murphy, Andrew 926
Murphy, Brenda 798–9
Murphy, Christina 938
Murphy, Ffion 843, 851
Murphy, John J. 772
Murphy, Michael 710
Murphy, Patrick M. 376–8
Murray, Ciaran 502
Murray, Piper 798
Muysken, Pieter C. 85, 86, 87
Mycak, Sonia 858
Myers, David 908
Myers, Greg 93
Myers, Nick 413
Myers, Robin 937, 943, 951
Myers, Tony 794, 884
Myers, Victoria 519, 542, 556
Myers-Scotton, Carol 87
Myerson, Joel 742, 931
Mykytiuk, Lawrence J. 926
Myles, Robert 209–10

Nadel, Ira B. 573, 698
Nagasawa, Jiro 522
Nagy, Naomi 75
Nair, Rukmini Bhaya 904–5
Nair-Venugopal, Shanta 82
Najarian, James 510
Nakajima, Heizo 26
Nakamura, Masanori 22
Namjoshi, Suniti 688
Nandan, Satendra 902
Narang, Harish 908
Narayan, Shyamala A. 901
Nash, Andrew 584, 925
Nash, Julie 570
Nash, Walter 100
Nassaar, C.S. 588
Nasta, Susheila 908
Nation, Paul 28
Nayder, Lillian 572, 573
Nazare, Joe 770–1
Neal, James G. 931
Needham, Paul 924, 936
Neefs, Martin 11
Neeleman, Ad 27
Negra, Diane 644–5
Neish, William J.P. 514
Nel, Philip 793
Nelson, Cary 759
Nelson, Dana D. 733
Nelson, Elizabeth Hoffman 805
Nelson, Eric 436
Nelson, Gerald 18
Nelson, Janet 120, 124, 126
Nelson, Malcolm A. 805
Nelson, Robert M. 805
Nerlich, Brigitte 103
Nero, Shondel J. 84
Nesmith, Chris L. 931
Nettelbeck, Amanda 841
Neubauer, John 637
Neumeier, Beate 688
Neuvel, Sylvain 11
Nevalainen, Terttu 42, 44, 47, 100, 205–6
Nevanlinna, Saara 44–5, 57
Neverow, Vara S. 675
New, W.H. 880–1
Newbolt, Peter 550, 617–18
Newbrook, Mark 79
Newcomb, Lori Humphrey 926
Newell, Stephanie 829
Newey, Katherine 552, 568
Newlyn, Lucy 500, 518–19
Newman, John 29, 33, 60
Newman, Judie 774, 792
Newman, Neville F. 571, 602
Newman, Paul 71
Newmeyer, Frederick J. 20–1, 41
Ng, Fang 142
Ngaboh-Smart, Francis 829, 834–5
Ngugi wa Thiong'o 821
Niall, Benda 851
Nical, Iluminado 81

Nichol, Donald 481–2
Nicholls, Peter 564
Nichols, Ann E. 146
Nichols, Nina da Vinci 356
Nicholson, Adam 585
Nickel, John 344
Nicolaisen, W.F.H. 64
Nicolle, Steve 94
Niemeier, Susanne 83
Nikolova, Irena 53, 509
Nikro, Saadi 847–8
Nile, Richard 618, 851, 858, 859
Nissé, Ruth 141–2, 149–50
Nixon, Scott 426
Noble, James 165, 177
Noël, Dirk 47
Noggle, James 475–6
Noh, Bokyung 34
Nolan, Barbara 197
Nolan, Charles J. Jr 768
Noonan, Rodney 846
Norbrook, David 409–10, 460, 461, 938
Nordbeck, Elizabeth C. 516
Norde, Muriel 44
Normington, Susan 513
Norquay, Glenda 648
Norris, Christopher 940
Norris, Margot 669
Norsworthy, Scott 217
North, Marilla 852–3
Nothof, Anne 885
Novy, Marianne 569
Noyer, Rolf 23
Nübling, Damaris 13
Nudd, Donna Marie 571
Nunes, Jairo 22
Nunn, Robert 886
Nunokawa, Jeff 566
Nuss, Melynda 514, 541
Nussbaum, Felicity 729
Nuttall, A.D. 312, 598
Nuttall, Geoffrey F. 438
Nuyts, Jan 50–1
Nyquist, Mary 771

Ó Carragáin, Éamonn 126
Ó Gallchoir, Clíona (Eger) 536, 538
O'Brien, Ellen J. 368, 590
O'Brien, Susie 877–8
O'Connell, Kylie 852
Oda, Tomoya 522
O'Day, Rosemary 949
O'Donnell, Brennan 516
O'Donnell, Daniel Paul 126, 129
O'Donoghue, Bernard 717
Oesterreicher, Wulf (Haspelmath) 86
Offenberg, A.K. 936
Ofuani, Ogo A. 835–6
Ogawa, Yoshiki 53–4
O'Gorman, Francis 564
Ogunleye, Foluke 832, 833
Ogura, Michiko 45–6
Ogura, Mieko 46
Ogwude, Sophia Obiajulu 838
Oh, Sun-Young 30
O'Hanlon, Redmond 649
Ohkado, Masayuki 46
Ojo-Ade, Femi 830–1
Okada, Akiko 502
O'Keefe, Katherine O'Brien 134
Oku, Satoshi 23
Olafioye, Tayo 831–2
Olin-Ammentorp, Julie 772
Oliva, Renato 824–5
Oliver, Alex 17
Olsen, K.E. 126, 126
Olsen, Victoria 559
Olshtain, Elite 92–3
Olson, Glending 197–8
Olson, Kirby 562
O'Meahy, Joseph 695
Ommundsen, Wenche 846–7
O'Neill, Michael 500–1, 509, 518, 520
Onho, Tatsuhiro 582
Onslow, Barbara 582
Ooi, Vincent B.Y. 28
Oost, Regina B. 576
Opoku-Agyemang, Kwadwo 828
O'Prey, Paul 709
Oram, William A. 242–3
Orchard, Andy 132
Orgel, Stephen 363, 374, 377, 378, 387, 940
Orgun, Cemil Orhan 7
O'Rourke, K.C. 564
Orr, Bridget 466–7, 470, 471
Orr, Michael T. 146
Orschel, Vera 121
Ortesano, Francesca 659
Orton, Peter 125
Osberg, Richard H. 201
Osborne, Hugh 580, 588
Osborne, Laurie 330–1
O'Shea, Edward 377
Osofisan, Femi 820
Österman, Anne 47
Ostovich, Helen 385–6

Ostrems, William 692
Ostry, Elaine 575
O'Sullivan, Sinéad 132
Osumi, M. Dick 812
Ouhalla, Jamal 25
Oulten, Carolyn 572, 576
Outka, Elizabeth 677
Ouvry, Jonathan G. 581
Overton, Bill 480
Owen, Charles A. Jr 202
Owen, Jim 786–7
Owen, Olwyn 119
Owen, Susan J. 470
Owen-Crocker, Gale R. 129
Owens, Louis 804–5, 805–6
Owens, W.R. 490
Oyegoke, Lekan 836–7
Ozieblo, Barbara 800

Pace, Joel 516
Paddock, Lisa 944
Padget, Martin 813
Page, Judith 503
Page, Norman 577, 584
Page, R.I. 121
Pagetti, Carlo 945
Pagin, Peter 52
Pahta, Päivi 42, 44–5, 47, 205–6
Pakkala-Weckström, Mari 216–17
Palethorpe, Sallyanne 79
Paley, Morton D. 517
Palmer, Barbara D. 181
Palmer, David 848
Palmer, F.R. 32
Palmer, Geoffrey 431
Panagopoulos, Nic 653–4
Panossky, Ruth 929
Pao, Angela C. 797
Paradis, Carita 30
Paranjape, Makarand 902, 904, 908
Parille, Ken 520
Park, Hye-Young 509
Park, See-young 661
Park, Tarjei 149
Parker, David 576
Parker, Douglas H. 181
Parker, Jan 459
Parker, Kenneth 373–4
Parker, Michael P. 426
Parmet, Harriet L. 755
Parr, Bruce 872, 874
Parrinder, Patrick 490–1, 945
Parry, Graham 411, 422, 435, 447
Parry, Joseph D. 211, 240
Parry, Susan 510
Parsons, David N. 62–3, 68, 119, 120
Parsons, Deborah 705
Parsons, John Carmi 167
Parsons, Kelly 148
Partee, Barbara H. 50
Partridge, Edward B. 387
Pascoe, Judith 539
Paster, Gail Kern 942
Patellis, Ioli 464
Paterson, Caroline 63
Patke, Rajeev S. 904
Patten, Robert L. 934
Patterson, Annabel 228, 435, 460
Patterson, Caroline 119
Patterson, David 7–8
Patterson, Laura S. 775
Patterson, Lee 174, 175, 215, 216
Patteson, Rita 596
Paul, Ronald 589
Paulin, Tom 602–3
Pauwels, Anne 80
Pavlinic, A.M. 79
Pawley, Richard 605–6
Pawlowski, Merry M. 675–6
Paxson, James J. 158,356–7, 611–2
Paxton, Nancy L. 557
Payne, Anthony 899–900
Peace, Adrian 102
Pearce, Michael 105
Pearsall, Derek 198, 201
Pearsall, Susan 839
Pearson, David 928, 937
Pearson, Lori Ann 218
Pearson, Richard 587
Pease, Allison 558
Peatling, G.K. 551
Pebwirth, Ted-Larry 447
Peck, John 568, 639
Pederson, Lee 74
Pedlar, Valerie 566
Peek, Charles A. 768–9
Peeples, Scott 940
Peer, Larry H. 570
Peikola, Matti 151
Peisach, Josh 865
Pelayo, Ruben 950
Pellegrini, Ann 148
Pelletier, Francis Jeffry 52
Pendleton, Thomas A. 334, 335, 356
Peng, Long 82, 83
Pennell, Joseph 744

Pennington, Michael 320–1, 697
Pennycook, Alastair 78
Perdue, Theda 807
Perera, Suvendrini 847
Pérez de Ayala, Soledad 95, 102
Perino, Elizabeth 733
Perkins, Mary Anne 501
Perkins, Nicholas 176
Perloff, Marjorie 754, 758
Perril, Simon 642, 702–3
Perry, Curtis 160, 212, 412
Perry, Seamus 516, 518–19, 521
Person, Leland S. 744, 748, 940
Pesic, Peter 422–3, 464–5
Peter, Agnes 527
Peterfreund, Stuart 511, 541
Peterman, Michael 879
Peters, Janice 927
Peters, John G. 652–3
Peters, Lisa 939
Peters, Pam 79
Petersen, Alice 795
Petersen, Teresa 863
Peterson, Linda H. 552, 560
Peterson, Richard S. 442
Petrina, Alessandra 141
Petrioli, Piergiacomo 595
Pettigrew, Todd 879
Pettitt, Clare 576
Pettitt, Lance 645
Pettitt, Thomas 183
Peyton, Henry Hall II 166
Pfisterer, Susan 872
Phelps, Henry C. 765
Phillips, Adam 708
Phillips, Helen 717
Phillips, Ivan 708
Phillips, Terry 636
Philpot, Joy Harris 806
Philpotts, Trey 576
Phipps, Janet 939
Pichardie, Jean–Paul 664–5
Picker, John M. 555
Pickering, O.S. 142
Pickwood, Nicholas 937
Pierce, Peter 859, 869
Pierce, Yolanda 734
Piesse, A.J. 226
Piesse, Amanda 230
Pieters, Jürgen 402
Pietroski, Paul 21
Pigman, G.W. III 225–6
Pilger, John 695
Pilkington, Lionel 692, 693
Pillai, Shanthini 908
Piller, Ingrid 102
Pilnick, Alison 96
Pincombe, Michael 183, 233, 234, 235-6, 354, 356
Pinker, Michael 746
Piñón, Christopher 52
Pirbhai, Mariam 910
Pittam, Jeffery 80
Pittock, Malcolm 636, 704
Pittock, Murray 413
Plag, Ingo 87, 89
Plant, Sarah J. 237
Platzer, Hans 14
Plotz, Judith A. 496–7
Plowman, Stephanie Edwards 600–1
Plowright, Joan 692
Plunkett, Bernadette 22
Poacher, Jeffrey 867
Pocock, Tom 572
Polizzi, Allesandria 636
Polk, Noel 768–9, 786
Pollack, Harriet 786
Pollard, Arthur 569
Pollard, Velma 84, 88
Pollnitz, Christopher 666–7, 705, 869
Polydorou, Desma 437
Pons, Xavier 862
Poole, William 440
Pooley, Julian 617, 925
Pope, John C. 122
Pope, Rob 191
Poplack, Shana 41–2, 76, 90
Poplawski, Paul 660–1, 666, 943
Pordzik, Ralph 849
Porter, David W. 57
Porter, Dorothy 851
Porter, Duncan (Burkhardt) 563
Porter, Peter 482
Portner, Paul 53
Portnoy, Phyllis 127
Post, Robert M. 803–4
Postal, Paul M. 24, 25
Postles, David 64, 65
Postlethwaite, Diana 578
Postmus, Bouwe 583
Potter, Esther 943
Potter, Jonathan 70
Potter, Lois 358
Potts, James 798
Poulson, Christine 556, 558
Poussa, Pat 72

Powell, Michael 539
Powell, Stephen D. 168
Power, Eileen 150
Powers, Susan 22
Prakash, Bodh 906–7
Pramaggiore, Maria 670
Pratt, David 133
Pratt, Kathryn 503, 507–8, 537, 543
Pratt, Lynda 501
Prenshaw, Peggy 786
Prescott, Anne Lake 224
Prettejohn, Elizabeth 556, 558
Price, Diana 943
Price, Jennie 61
Price, Leah 569
Price, Paul 199
Price, Richard 712–13
Price, Steven R. 803, 932
Pridham, Francesca 98
Priest, Graham 18
Prigozy, Ruth 766
Pringle, David 790
Pringle, Mary Beth 678–9
Prior, Roger 317–18, 371
Probin, Clive 855
Probyn, Margaret 83
Proops, Ian 17–18
Prosser, Jay 774
Prown, Katherine Hemple 784–5
Pryke, Jo 582, 582
Psomiades, Kathy Alexis 556, 558
Pugh, Christopher 756
Pugh, Tison 218–19
Pulitano, Elvira 806
Pullman, Philip 577
Pulsiano, Phillip 121–2
Punter, David 638, 909
Purcell, Mark 928
Purdie, Rhiannon 164
Purdie, Susan 941
Purinton, Marjean D. 539, 540, 541–2
Pursglove, Glyn 431, 712
Pusch, Claus D. 94
Putnam, Walter 654
Putter, Ad 169
Pütz, Martin 83
Pybus, Cassandra 852
Pykett, Lyn 552, 566, 573

Quaintmere, Nicholas 694
Qualls, Barry 578
Quendler, Christian 499
Quer, Josep 35–6
Quigley, Sarah 913
Quinn, Patrick J. 636, 703–4
Quinn, William 221–2
Quitslund, Jon A. 233–4

Rabaté, Jean-Michel 668–9
Rabinowitz, Peter J. 698
Rabkin, Gerald 802
Raby, Peter 697
Rackin, Donald 572
Rackin, Phyllis 356
Rackshaw, Loree 790
Radford, Andrew 584
Radhakrishnan, R. 911
Radulescu, Raluca 168
Ragan, Peter H. 28
Ragg, Edward 926
Rahman, Tariq 81
Raible, Wolfgang (Haspelmath) 86
Ramachandran, C.N. 908
Ramadier, Bernard-John 666
Raman, Shankar 413–14, 445
Ramanujan, A.K. 902, 903–4
Ramazani, Jahan 904
Rampton, Ben 71
Ramsey-Kurz, Helga 910
Ramson, W.S. 61
Randall, Craig 554
Randall, Jessy 61
Randall, Marilyn 943
Ranger, Paul 610
Rao, R. Raj 902
Rao, Ranga 905
Raphael, Linda S. 578
Rasmussen, Eric 250, 261–70, 284–5, 924
Raspa, Anthony 441
Rastall, Richard 184–5
Ratliff, Martha 71
Rauch, Alan 549
Raumolin-Brunberg, Helena 47
Raven, James 619
Ravenscroft, Alison 844, 861
Rawes, Alan 541
Ray, Martin 600
Raylor, Timothy 426, 925
Raymond, Joad 435, 450
Real, Hermann J. 928
Reaney, james C. 571
Rector, Liam 707
Reder, Michael R. 910
Redi, Laura 7
Reed, John R. 557, 579, 585
Reed, Susan 36–7, 48–9, 56

Reed, Toni 569
Rees, Christine 451
Rees-Jones, Deryn 710
Rees-Miller, Janie 15
Reesman, Jeanne Campbell 745
Reeve, Neil 667
Reeves, Richard 912
Regan, Stephen 566
Reichardt, Mary R. 150
Reichardt, Paul F. 149
Reichertz, Ronald 572
Reid, David 431–2
Reid, Nicholas 517
Reiss, Charles 9
Reiss, Timothy 900–1
Rendall, Steven 182
Renouf, Antoinette 12–13
Renza, Louis A. 940
Reuland, Eric 16, 26, 35
Revard, Stella P. 435
Reynolds, Andrew 67
Reynolds, David S. 740
Reynolds, Kimberley 642
Reynolds, Larry J. 743
Reynolds, Matthew 590–1
Reynolds, Sister Anna Maria 149
Rhodes, Dennis 936
Rhodes, Jim 153, 208–9
Rhone, Angela 892–3
Riach, Alan 709
Ricard, Alain 834
Ricciardi, Mark 177–8
Rice, Sally 29
Rich, Adrienne 571
Richards, Alison 873
Richards, D. 588
Richards, David 948
Richards, Gary 802
Richards, Julian D. 119
Richards, Norvin 24, 26–7
Richardson, Alan 493–4, 508, 539
Richardson, Angelique 559
Richardson, Brian 657
Richardson, J.M. 336
Richardson, John 451
Richardson, Malcolm 143, 147
Richardson, Ruth 510
Richardson, W.A.R. 63
Richmond, Charles 557
Rickard, John 670
Rickard, Suzanne 844–5
Ricks, Christopher 594, 604, 707–8, 949
Riddy, Felicity 167
Ridler, Ann 565
Ridyard, Susan J. 160
Rietveld, Hillegonda C. 941
Rigelhof, T.F. 883
Righelato, Pat 774
Rignall, John 580, 581
Riley, Robin 808
Rinehart, Lucy 732–3
Rising, Catharine 655
Rispoli, Matthew 3
Rissanen, Matti 5, 39, 42, 44, 47, 205–6
Ritter, Elizabeth 33
Rivero, Albert J. 487–8
Rizzi, Luigi 15
Roach, Joseph 375
Roberts, Andrew 561
Roberts, Celia 71, 93
Roberts, Daniel Sanjiy 556
Roberts, David 319
Roberts, Ian 15, 26
Roberts, Jane 120, 124, 126
Roberts, Jonathan 520
Roberts, Julian 943
Roberts, Neil 642, 662, 702–3, 764, 900, 904, 949
Roberts, Warren 666, 943–4
Roberts, William 481
Robertson, Elizabeth 158, 194–5, 213, 233
Robertson, Linda K. 581
Robertson, Susan L. 740
Robertson, Tim 870–1
Robichaud, Paul 178
Robins, Anna Gruetzner 560–1
Robins, R.H. 10
Robins, William 924
Robinson, David M. 741
Robinson, Fred C. 122
Robinson, Jane 950
Robinson, Peter 202–3, 348–9
Robinson, Solveig C. 556, 589
Robinson, W. Peter 69–70
Robson, Catherine 521, 567
Robson, Mark 332
Roche, Anthony 697
Rochelson, Meri-Jane 558, 559, 569, 934
Rochette-Crawley, Susan (Fallon) 878–9
Rock, Frances 94
Rockwell, Geoffrey 930
Roden, Frederick S. 563
Roe, Jill 854
Roe, Michael 855
Roe, Nicholas 515, 517, 519
Roeper, Thomas 27

Rogers, Helen 553
Rogers, Laura Mestayer 200
Rogers, Shef 931
Rogers, William E. 160
Rohlehr, Gordon 898
Roland, Susan 944
Rollason, David 117–18
Rollett, John M. 312, 351
Rollyson, Carl E. 944
Romaine, Suzanne 70
Romans, Camille 752–3
Romanski, Philippe 664–5
Romero-Morales, Juan 23
Romines, Ann 786
Ronalds, Craig 129
Ronk, Martha 343
Ronnick, Michele Valerie 441, 799
Ronquist, E.C. 209
Rooney, Brigid 864
Roper, Alan 60
Rosales, Jesús 810
Rosdeitcher, Elizabeth 557
Rose, Christine M. 194–5, 233
Rose, D.C. 585
Rose, Deborah Bird 843
Rose, Jennifer 844
Rose, Jonathan 549, 639–40
Rose, Kenneth R. 92
Roseberry, Robert L. 28–9
Rosen, Judith 589
Rosen, Sara Thomas 33
Rosenbach, Anette 44
Rosenbaum, Susan 536, 754
Rosenberg, Edgar 576
Rosenberg, Warren 781
Rosenfeld, Natalia 675
Rosenman, Ellen Bayuk 559
Rosenmeier, Jesper 730
Ross, Bruce Clunies 868, 869
Ross, Charles L. 664
Ross, Ciaran 694
Ross, Ian Campbell 485
Ross, Jack 912
Ross, John C. 926, 931
Ross, Margaret Clunies 129
Ross, Marlon B. 530–1
Ross, Michael L. 665
Ross, Sarah C.E. 925
Rosser, Susan 130–1
Rosset, Audrey 63
Rossini, Jon D. 796
Rosslyn, Felicity 458–9
Rostenberg, Leona 944
Roston, Murray 562, 638
Rothwell, Kenneth S. 330, 332
Rothwell, W. 212
Rousseau, G.S. 490
Roussenova, Stefana 665
Rovit, Earl 745–6
Rowe, John Carlos 747–8
Rowe, Noel 848, 869
Rowland, Ann Wierda 521
Rowland, Antony 711
Rowland, Susan 635–6
Rowley, Anthony R. 63
Roy, Wendy 881
Royle, Edward 557
Rozelle, Page 808
Rubdy, Rani 81–2
Rudd, Gillian 191
Ruddick, James 555
Rude, Donald W. 443
Rudick, Michael 243–4
Rudolf, Winfried 131
Rudrum, Alan 430–1
Ruijssenaars, Eric 571
Rumble, Alexander R. 118
Rumbold, Valerie 476–7
Rumrich, John 435
Runcie, Catherine 856
Rundell, Michael 57
Rundle, Bede 18
Runnalls, Graham 184
Ruprecht, Alvina 889
Rushing, Conrad L. 674
Rushworth, Rebecca 117
Russell, Gillian 499–500
Russell, Jamie 790–1
Russell, John Malcolm 557
Russell, Lynette 851
Russell, Shirley 18
Russell, W.M.S. 945
Rustomi–Kerns, Roshni 812
Rutherford, Andrew 586
Ruthven, K.K. 852
Rutter, Carol Chillington 339
Ryan, Ann 772
Ryan, Brendan 866
Ryan, Delyse 873
Ryan, Kiernan 340
Ryan, Marie-Laure 633, 944
Ryan, Steve 803
Ryder, Mary R. 636
Rylance, Rick 565
Ryle, Martin 558
Ryuta, Minami 321–3, 335

Rzepka, Charles J. 503, 543

Sabor, Peter 484–5
Sackey, Edward 891
Sadoff, Dianne F. 557
Sadowski, Piotr 60, 151, 588
Sadrin, Anny 576
Saeger, James P. 357
Sag, Ivan 24
Sagar, Keith 662
Sage, Lorna 682–3
Saint, Tarun K. 906–7
St Pierre, Ronald 347
Sajavaara, Kari 9
Salenius, Maria 441
Salerno, Allen J. 603
Salgado, Minoli 909
Salih, Sarah 147–8
Salinger, Leo 344
Salmon, Richard 934
Salter, David 143
Salvador, Mercedes 125
Salverson, Julie 888–9
Salzman, Paul 468–9
Samatar, Said S. 834–5
Sambrook, James 482
Sammells, Neil 698
Samples, Susann T. 165
Sams, Eric 310–11, 397
Samuels, Robert 350–1
Samuels, Shirley 733
Samuelson, Christer 15
Sanders, Andrew 576
Sanders, Eve Rachele 381
Sanders, Julie 340
Sanders, Mark 586
Sanders, Michael 589
Sanders, Valerie 537, 538, 552, 554, 593
Sanderson, Heather 885
Sanderson, Rena 766
Sandoval–Sánchez, Alberto 810
Sandred, Karl Inge 66
Sanga, Jaina C. 909
Sanger, Keith 98
Sangster, Catherine M. 73
Sankoff, David 69
Sanok, Catherine 221
Sansom, Basil 842
Sansom, Peter 709–10
Sanz, Sara María Pons 67, 133
Sarangi, Srikant 70–1, 89, 93–4
Sargent, M. Elizabeth 660, 661, 662, 663–4
Satchidanandan, K. 902, 904
Sato, Hikari 529
Sauer, Elizabeth 931
Sauer, Hans 5, 13, 122
Saum, Lewis O. 944
Saunders, Ann 951
Saunders, Corinne 143–4, 148, 191–2, 194
Saunders, Ian 941
Savage, Gail 558
Savran, David 804
Scafella, Frank 945
Scanlon, Larry 144
Scapecchi, Piero 936
Scase, Wendy 141–2, 162
Scattergood, John 226, 943
Schad, John 562–3, 605
Schaffer, Deborah 59
Schaffer, Talia 556, 558, 585
Schaper, Susan E. 567
Scharnhorst, Gary 728
Schechter, Patricia A. 749–50
Scheick, William J. 730
Schellenberg, Betty 488
Schendl, Herbert 42, 71
Scherb, Victor 182
Scherzinger, Karen 745
Scheuerle, William H. 563
Scheuermann, Mona 538
Schibanoff, Susan 145
Schiffman, Robyn L. 576
Schiffrin, Deborah 90
Schildgen, Brenda Deen 207–8
Schipper, Mineke 826–7
Schlüter, Julia 14
Schmidgall, Gary 750
Schmidt, Barbara Quinn 556
Schmidt, Charles 124
Schmidt, Kari Anne Rand 137–8
Schmidt, Michael 124
Schmitt, Natalie Crohn 181
Schmitz, Neil 806
Schneider, Edgar W. 76
Schneider, Ralf 102
Schneider, Regina 233
Schoenfeldt, Michael 435, 445, 449
Schofield, Martin 774
Schönefeld, Doris 21
Schöneweitz, Thomas 76
Schøsler, Lene 4, 205
Schourup, Lawrence 94
Schreyer, Alice 931
Schroeder, Peter R. 177
Schumacher, Michael 937
Schuman, H. 69

Schuman, Samuel 345
Schur, Norman W. 551
Schuurman, Paul 463
Schwabe, Kerstin 53
Schwartz, Regina M. 435
Schwartz, Stephen 658
Schwarz, Daniel R. 653, 746
Schwarz, Jeffrey A. 768
Schwarz, Joan I. 487
Schwarz, Tracey Teats 669–70
Schwarzbach, F.S. 559
Schwarze, Hans-W. 663
Schwyter, Jürg Rainer 47
Scodel, Joshua 419–20
Scola, Susan 933
Scollon, Ron 93–4
Scolnicov, Hanna 405
Sconce, Jeffrey 571
Scott, Anne 163
Scott, Grant F. 531
Scott, Jamie S. 861, 864, 897–8, 906
Scott, Kathleen 146
Scott, Margaret 851
Scott, Michael 327–9, 331, 333, 337, 339
Scott, Mike 28
Scragg, Donald 115, 122, 130–1
Scrivener, Michael 501, 507
Scupham, Peter 709
Scutter, Heather 859
Sealey, Alison 71
Seaman, Myra 168
Searle, William 290–4, 924
Sebba, M. 69
Sebek, Barbara Ann 376–7, 378, 380
Secombe, Margaret 81
Secord, James 550, 580
Seed, David 638, 774
Seel, Cynthia L. 784
Seeney, Michael 927
Seguin, Robert 777–8
Seidlhofer, Barbara 78
Seixo, Maria Alziro 651
Selborne, Joanna 944–5
Selig, Robert L. 583
Sell, Mike 797
Sell, Roger D. 575
Sellery, J'Nan Morse 877
Selles, Collette 862–3
Sellin, Paul R. 437, 444–5
Sells, Peter 34
Seltzer, Leon F. 789
Semenza, Gregory M. Colon 357
Semino, Elena 105
Semler, L.E. 945
Sen, Asha 910
Senczuk, John 326, 876
Serper, Zvika 335
Seymour, Chaim 655
Seymour-Smith, Carole 706
Sgall, Peter 21
Sha, Richard C. 503
Shaffer-Koros, Carole M. 773
Shand, Skip 886, 889, 890
Shankar, Lavina Dhinga 813
Shanks, Andrew 526
Shanley, Kathryn W. 805, 806
Shannon, Sandra D. 797
Shapiro, Fred R. 57, 59
Shapiro, Michael C. 59
Sharma, Devyani 31, 81
Sharpe, Kevin 409, 410, 933
Sharpe, Sheila 118
Shattock, Joanne 533–4, 552, 934
Shattuck-Hufnagel, Stefanie 7
Shaw, Harry E. 569
Shaw, Philip 501
Shawcross, John T. 434–5, 447
Shea, Lisa Scancella 356
Shea, Victor 556
Sheats, Paul D. 500
Sheenan, Thomas W. 65–6
Shelton, Alan 582
Shen, Dan 105
Shep, Sydney J. 930, 939
Shepard, Carolyn A. 70
Shepard, Jonathan 118
Shepard, Suzanne V. 738
Shepheard, John 19
Shepheard, Richard 565
Shepherd, Philippa 333
Shepherd, Stephen H.A. 157
Sher, Richard B. 938, 948
Sherbo, Arthur 925
Sheridan, Gilley 557
Sherlow, Lois 879–80
Sherman, William H. 374–6, 933
Shershow, Scott Cutler 331, 338
Shichtman, Martin B. 166, 167
Shields, David S. 729
Shields, Kenneth 13, 14
Shields-Brodber, Kathryn 84
Shifflet, Andrew 443–4
Shillingsburg, Peter 587
Shimane, Kunio 601
Shinko, Matsumoto 321
Shires, Linda M. 566

Shnukal, Anna 80
Shoaf, R. Allen 206–7
Shoemaker, Adam 843
Shohany, Elana 93
Shortis, Tim 98–9
Shoulson, Jeffrey S. 434
Showalter, Elaine 584
Shuffleton, Frank 732
Shuger, Debora 420
Shullenberger, William 437
Shuman, Cathy 549–50
Shutters, Lynn 173
Shuttleworth, Sally 580
Sicari, Stephen 673
Sidnell, Jack 84
Siegel, Carol 661, 664
Siegel, Jeff 87
Siegel, Johan 558
Siegel, Robert 801
Siemens, R.G. 447, 448
Sierz, Aleks 700–1
Siever, Julie 730
Siler, Jennifer M. 929
Silva, Penny 61
Silver, Carole G. 557
Silver, Victoria 450
Silverberg, Mark 880
Silverman, Jonathan 559
Sim, Stuart 486
Simatei, Tirop Peter 833–4
Simmonds, Lorna 899
Simmons, Clare A. 557
Simmons, James R. Jr 570
Simons, Mandy 55
Simons, Peter 17
Simpson, Andrew 23
Simpson, J.M.Y. 69
Simpson, James 158
Simpson, Jane 79
Simpson, Ken 448
Simpson, Matt 710
Simpson, Paul 102
Simpson, Peter 913
Simpson-Housley, Paul 861, 864, 897–8, 906
Sims-Williams, Patrick 68
Sinclair, John 28
Sinfield, Alan 909
Singer, Daniella E. 446
Singh, Kirpal 846
Singh, Rajendra 11
Singleton, David 59
Siskind, Mariano 655
Sitter, John 478–9, 945
Sjöholm, Cecilia 502
Skandera, Paul 83
Skelding, Hilary 568
Skelton, Matthew 930
Skillion, Anne 949
Skilton, David 587
Skinner, John 491
Sklar, Elizabeth 165, 177, 178
Sklar, Susanne 529
Skloot, Robert 802
Slagle, Judith 538, 540
Slights, Jessica 380
Sloane, David E.E. 748
Slusser, George 945
Small, Ian 565
Smallwood, Philip 459
Smarjić, Srdjan 559
Smith, Abby 931
Smith, Andrew 638–9, 659, 665
Smith, Ann-Marie 941
Smith, Carlton 776
Smith, Crosbie 558
Smith, D. Vance 156
Smith, David L. 580
Smith, Elton E. 569
Smith, Emma 339–40
Smith, Gail K. 734
Smith, Hazel 868
Smith, Jeffrey 938
Smith, Jennifer 32, 74
Smith, Jeremy 42
Smith, John Charles 4
Smith, Jonathan 928
Smith, Ken 483
Smith, Madeline C. 800
Smith, Margaret 582, 945
Smith, Martha Nell 739
Smith, Nathaniel B. 443, 460
Smith, Nigel 420
Smith, Norval 86–7, 88–9
Smith, Paul 557
Smith, Roger 60
Smith, Rosalind 848
Smith, Sara W. 94
Smith, Stan 703, 708
Smolicz, Jerzy 81
Smuts, R. Malcolm 411–12
Smyth, Elaine 928
Smyth, Gerry 648
Snelgrove, Huon 32
Snell, K.D.M. 557
Sniderman, Stephen L. 789

Snyder, Susan 358
Snyder, William 26
Soderholm, James 514
Sodré, I. 571
Solopova, Elizabeth 195, 942
Somerset, Fiona 162, 211
Sommerville, Johann 412
Song, Min Hiyoung 813
Sonntag, Selma K. 81
Sontag, Kate 757–8
Sorenson, Bengt Algot 502
Soros, Susan Weber 559
Soto, Michael 768
Souques, Danielle Pitavy 786
Southam, Brian 489
Sova, Dawn B. 945–6
Sowerby, Robin 459
Spacks, Patricia 479
Spahr, Juliana 757
Sparshott, Francis 929
Spear, Jeffrey L. 558
Spearey, Susan 908
Spearing, A.C. 213
Spears, Arthur K. 77
Spector, Sheila 523–4
Spence, Gordon 514, 541
Spencer, Andrew 15
Spencer, Luke 571
Spencer, Susan 486, 487
Spender, Stephen 594
Speno, Rosie 927
Spevack, Marvin 561, 928, 946
Spiegelman, Willard 758
Spiekerman, Tim 353–4
Spillers, Hortense J. 768–9
Sponsler, Claire 141, 144, 172
Sprafkin, Alyson 446
Spratt, Harley S. 790
Sproat, Richard 15
Sproxton, Birk 881
Spurn, John 60
Spurr, Barry 443, 457, 709
Spurr, David 673–4
Spurrell, Mark 121
Squires, Michael 665
Srikanth, Rajini 811–12
Srinivasan, Shiva Kumar 902
Srivastava, Neelam 911
Stafford, Margot 582–3
Stafford, Pauline 120
Staines, David 880–1
Staines, John D. 237
Staley, Lynn 147
Stalker, Laura 931
Stallybrass, Peter 417–19
Stan, Rodica Sylvia 595
Stanbury, Sarah 152
Stanfield, Paul Scott 659
Stanivukovic, Goran V. 235, 236
Stanley, Eric 61
Stanwood, P.G. 442
Stape, J.H. 654
Stapleton, M.L. 469
Starr, Elizabeth 579
Starzyk, Lawrence J. 581
Stauffer, Andrew 527
Stead, Alistair 948
Stedingh, R.W. 885
Steele, Bruce 855
Steele, Jeffrey A. 741
Steele, Karen 644
Steele, Peter 869
Steele, R. 140
Steen, Sara Jayne 949
Steenman-Marcuse, Conny 878
Steggle, Matthew 401
Stein, Dieter 4, 39
Stein, Joshua 945
Steiner, George 633
Steinitz, Rebecca 563
Steinman, Lisa M. 764
Steinman, Michael 950
Stephens, John Russell 575
Stephens, Julia 926
Stephens, Russell 699
Stern, Madeleine 944
Stern, Milton R. 766
Stern, Sheila 579
Stern, Tiffany 390–2
Sternbach, Nancy Saporta 810
Sternlieb, Lisa 571
Stetz, Margaret Diane 614
Steuer, Heiko 67
Stevens, Hugh 664
Stevens, Julie Anne 646
Stevens, Paul 440, 442
Stevens, Ray 656
Stevens, Scott Manning 805
Stevenson, Jane 455–6
Stevenson, Kay Gilliland 435, 455
Stevenson, Warren 517
Stewart, Clare 568
Stewart, Garrett 570
Stewart, Matthew 767–8
Stewart, Stanley 411
Steyaert, Kris 512, 543

Stich, Klaus P. 879, 883–4
Stiebel, Lindy 583–4
Stillinger, Jack 508–9
Stillman, Robert E. 459
Stiltner, Barry 576
Stirling, Lesley 35
Stjepanović, Sandra 23
Stock, Lorraine Kochanske 165
Stock, Penny 936
Stocker, David 62, 119
Stockwell, Robert 58–9
Stoddard, Judith 564
Stoddard, Roger Eliot 928
Stokes, John 561, 697
Stokes, Peter M. 574
Stoneman, Patsy 571
Stovel, Nora Foster 663, 881
Stover, Leon 588
Stradling, Robert 555
Straker, Scott-Morgan 172, 210
Straubel, Linda H. 878
Strauss, Dietrich 179–80
Streete, Adrian 401, 402
Stritmatter, Roger 315–16
Strohm, Paul 190
Stroik, Thomas 27
Stroup, William 511
Strout, Nathaniel 343
Struthers, J.R. (Tim) 879
Strysick, Michael 741
Stuart, Lurline 854–5
Stubblefield, Jay 444
Stubbs, Estelle 195, 942
Stump, Donald 241
Stump, Gregory T. 10
Sturrock, Jane 431
Sturtz, Linda E. 899
Styles, Tania 59, 62, 119
Suárez, Juan A. 706
Sudbury, Andrea 80–1
Suematsu, Yoshimichi 184
Suess, Barbara A. 570
Suhamy, Henri 445
Suk, Jeannie 901
Sullivan, Ceri 404, 449
Sullivan, Ernest W. II 443
Sullivan, Zohreh T. 908
Sultan, Stanley 671–2
Sumida, Stephen H. 811
Summers, Claude J. 447
Summers, Kathryn 613
Sunter, Anne Beggs 851
Surette, Leon 761
Sutcliffe, David 77, 90
Sutherland, Efua Theodora 828
Sutherland, John 363, 550
Sutton, Paul 899–900
Suzuki, Masashi 528
Suzuki, Satoko 94
Svane, Marie-Louise 501–2
Svitavsky, William L. 926
Swan, Beth 487
Swan, Mary 121
Swann, Marjorie 416–17, 426–7
Swanson, Diana 678
Sweeney, Gerard M. 773
Sweet, Matthew 548–9
Sweet, Nanora 530–3, 539, 593
Swigg, Richard 706
Swingle, L.J. 520
Sword, Helen 663, 705
Sykes, G.F.H. 140
Sylvester, L.M. 125, 126, 127, 128, 130, 194, 217
Symonds, Barry 504
Symons, Dana M. 168
Szabó, Zoltán Gendler 50
Szabolcsi, Anna 16
Szarmach, Paul E. 130
Szirotny, June Skye 581

Taavitsainen, Irma 32, 42, 43, 44, 47, 205–6
Taft, Vickie L. 599, 705
Tagliamonte, Sali 41–2, 73, 76, 90
Taglicht, Joseph 34
Tague, Gregory 665
Tait, Peta 872
Tajima, Matsuji 160–1
Takami, Ken-ichi 23
Takamiya, T. 139, 170
Talbot, John 441
Talbot, Lynn K. 665
Talley, Lee A. 570
Tamasi, Susan 104
Tambling, Jeremy 574
Tan, Marcus Cheng Chye 343
Tang, Chenxi 502
Tangwa, Godfrey 826
Tannen, Deborah 90
Tanselle, G. Thomas 389, 925
Tansey, Claire 888
Tao, Hongyin 36
Tao, Naikan 760
Tarlo, Harriet 712
Tasker, Meg 556, 561–2, 855
Tattersfield, Nigel 946

Tatum, Charles M. 809–10
Taunton, Nina 399, 403
Taylor, Andrew 58, 142
Taylor, Anya 516–17
Taylor, Barbara D. 532
Taylor, D.J. 587
Taylor, Dennis 600
Taylor, Gary 372
Taylor, Georgina 762
Taylor, Jenny Bourne 552
Taylor, Jonathan 576
Taylor, Mark 510
Taylor, Michael 342, 362–3
Taylor, Monica 84
Taylor, Paul Beckman 220
Taylor, Philip and Susan 610
Taylor, Stephanie 90–1
Taylor, Stephen 662
Taylor, Victor E. 946
Teachman, Debra 570–1
Teal, Rebecca S. 165
Teare, Elizabeth 503
Tellier, Christine 25
Tempera, Mariangela 331
Tench, Paul 9
Tent, Jan 9, 82
Terasawa, Jun 13–14, 123
Terry, Michael 213–14
Terry, Rachel 571
Terry, Richard 454, 477–8
Tetsuo, Anzai 321
Teubert, Wolfgang 29
Teute, Frederika J. 734, 929
Thacker, Alan 118
Thatcher, David 345
Thatcher, Sanford G. 929
Theis, Jeffrey 344
Thesing, William B. 559, 591–2
Thickstun, Margaret O. 438
Thieme, John 905
Thomas, Gabor 64
Thomas, Gwyn 145
Thomas, Jane 585
Thomas, Mandy 847
Thomas, Richard F. 458
Thomas, Ronald R. 558, 566, 573
Thomas, Sue 863, 872, 909
Thomason, Sarah G. 79, 86, 87
Thompson, Andrew 580
Thompson, Ann 100; (Adamson) 361
Thompson, Augustine 129
Thompson, Benjamin 117–18
Thompson, Brian 5
Thompson, Ellen 31
Thompson, Geoff 28
Thompson, John J. 165, 173, 174–5, 943
Thompson, Karen 115–16
Thompson, Miles 328–9
Thompson, Spurgeon 644
Thompson, Theresa Mae 664
Thomson, Heidi 519
Thomson, Helen 871–2
Thomson, John 912
Thomson, Marian 795
Thomson, R.M. 116, 138–9
Thomson, Rosemarie Garland 513, 542
Thormählen, Marianne 570
Thornbarrow, Joanna 95
Thornbury, E.V. 130
Thorne, Alison 363–4
Thornton, David E. 119
Thornton, Edie 773
Thornton, Tim 141–2
Thorpe, Bill 844
Thráinsson, Höskuldur 15
Thurin, Susan Schoenbauer 556
Thurschwell, Pamela 550, 706
Thurston, Michael 759
Tibbetts, John C. 331
Tickell, Alex 907
Tidcombe, Marianne 937
Tieken–Boon van Ostade, Ingrid 5, 6, 72
Tilley, Elizabeth 556
Tillotson, Jennifer 73
Tischler, Nancy M. 692
Tissari, Heli 60
Tobin, J.J.M. 310, 346, 356
Todd, L. 86
Todd, Richard 443
Tognini-Bonelli, Elena 2–3, 27–8
Tokunaga, Satoko 204–5, 925
Tolhurst, Fiona 165–6, 177
Tollfree, Laura 79, 80
Tolmie, Sarah 175–6
Tolzmann, Don Heinrich 946
Tomasello, Michael 3, 35
Tombs, Robert 929
Tomlinson, Charles 458, 763–4
Tomlinson, Sophie 468
Tomoko, Ohtani 323
Tompkins, Joanne 873, 886, 887
Tono, Yukio 57–8
Toolan, Michael 96, 97
Topp, Chester W. 945
Torbert, Benjamin 75–6
Torgovnick, Marianna 663

Tosi, Laura 141
Toswell, M.J. 206
Town, Caren J. 794
Townend, Matthew 119–20
Townsend, Joanna 608–9
Townsend, John 64
Towsey, David 520
Toyoshima, Takashi 22
Tracey, Grant 878
Tracy, Robert 576, 558
Tranter, John 868
Trapp, J.B. 936
Traue, J.E. 930, 931
Trautmann–Waller, Céline 582
Travis, Molly Able 676
Treby, Ivor C. 704–5
Treharne, Elaine 121–2
Tremblay, Tony 884
Trevis, Di 696
Tribble, Christopher 29
Tribble, Evelyn B. 933
Trickett, Rachel 486–7
Trimbur, John 148–9
Trodd, Anthea 572
Trodd, Colin 557
Trogdon, Robert W. 656
Trollope, Joanna 587
Tromp, Marlene 573
Trott, Nicola 518–19, 521, 556, 566
Trotter, David 569, 572, 637
Trotter, Mary 648–9, 692–3
Trotter, Robin 941
Trout, Steven 636, 703–4
Troutman, Denise 77
Trudgill, Peter 72–3
Truelove, Alison 146–7, 949
Trussler, Michael 878
Tubridy, Derval 717–18
Tucker, Herbert F. 556, 557
Tucker, Nicholas 641
Tufte, Virginia J. 438
Tuite, Clara 499–500
Turcotte, Gerry 872, 885
Turley, Richard Marggraf 510
Turnbull, Gael 712
Turner, John R. 617
Turner, Mark W. 556, 580, 587, 934
Turner, Michael J. 612
Turner, Noleen S. 837
Turner, Paul 596
Turville-Petre, Thorlac 119
Tuten, Donald N. 42
Twinn, Frances E. 582
Twomey, Michael W. 165
Twose, Gareth 105
Ty, Eleanor 813
Tyler-Bennett, Deborah 636, 639, 704
Tzanne, Angeliki 91

Uffelman, Larry K. 582
Uhlig, Claus 415
Uhno, Tatsuhiro 582
Ukaegbu, Victor 832
Ukala, Sam 832
Ulin, Donald 558
Ullery, David A. 771
Ulreich, John C. 439–40
Underhill, Hugh 705
Underwood, F.A. 585
Underwood, Verne M. 438
Unwin, Stephen 702
Updike, Daniel Berkeley 550, 946
Ura, Hiroyuki 16, 22, 24
Uriagereka, Juan 26
Urkowitz, Steven 356
Urquhart, Alan 867
Usandizaga, Aranzazu 236
Üsekes, Cigdem 796
Usenko, Dmitry 595

Vachon, Wolfgang 888
Vail, Jeffrey W. 513
Valbuena, Olga 444
Valentine, Tamara M. 81
Vallins, David 516
Vallone, Lynn 552, 569
Vambe, M.T. 837–8
Van Arsdel, Rosemary T. 614–15
Van Baalen, Irene 72
Van Boheemen-Saaf, Christine 669–70
Van Damme, Wilfried 826–7
Van Der Auwera, Johan 50
Van der Broek, A.G. 580
Van der Hulst, Harry 9–10
Van der Kloot, Willem A. 58
Van Duyvenbode, Rachel 801
Van Es, Bart 247
Van Fossen, Rachael 887
Van Gelderen, Elly 45, 46
Van Herk, Aritha 881
Van Leeuwen, Jan Storm 928
Van Leeuwen, Theo 93
Van Peer, Willie 105
Van Reenan, Pieter 205
Van Rhijn, Judy 887, 889, 890
Van Rooy, Robert 54

Van Slyck, Phyllis 746
Van Thienen. Gerard 936
Van Toorn, Penny 842, 844
Van Valin, Robert D. Jr 15, 16
Van Werven, Diederick L. 580
Vaskó, Ildikó 94
Vaughan, Alden T. 375, 377
Vaughan, Virginia Mason 377
Vaux, Molly 745
Veenstra, Tonjes 86–7, 88–9
Velasco-Sacristán, Marisol 58
Venables, Toby 512
Vendler, Helen 348, 930
Veneziana, Paola 936
Vennemann, Theo 42
Vera, Eugenia Roldán 929
Verduyn, Christl 880
Vernon, Alex 770
Vernon, Peter 774
Verrips, Maaike 85
Vetter, Tilmann 641
Vice, Sue 764
Vickers, Brian 309–10, 347, 370–1, 926
Viegas, Evelyne 29
Vijaysree, C. 902, 908
Villegas, Sonia 658
Vince, Alan 119, 120
Vincent, Paul 311–12
Vine, Steve 708
Viola, André 897
Voekel, Swen 234–5
Von Heusinger, Klaus 53
Von Loewenfeldt, Paula 335
Von Nolcken, Christina 174
Von Rosk, Nancy 773
Von Sneidern, Maja-Lisa 469–70
Vorachek, Laura 581
Vrettos, Athena 557

Wachman, Gay 676
Wachs, Ilja 576
Waddington, Patrick 562
Wade, Stephen 710–11
Wagner-Martin, Linda 768–9
Wainwright, Hilary 695
Wainwright, Jeffrey 509
Waite, Noel 930
Wake, Ann Frank 534
Wakefield, Dick 535–6
Wakelin, Daniel 151
Waksler, Rachelle 76
Wald, Priscilla 733–4
Walder, Dennis 566
Waldoff, Leon 521
Wales, Katie 96, 97, 100; (Adamson) 361
Walker, Claire 949
Walker, David 618, 851, 858, 859, 941
Walker, Elsie 332
Walker, Greg 183, 227, 229
Walker, James A. 45, 76–7
Walker, Lorna E.M. 142–3, 172
Walker, Margaret 99
Walker, Nancy A. 738–9
Walker, Nicole 862
Walker, William 438–9, 896
Wall, Alison 949
Wall, Richard 946–7
Wall, Wendy 344–5, 381
Wallace, David 202
Wallace, Jeff 638–9, 659, 665
Wallace, Jennifer 502, 514
Wallace, Kathleen R. 221
Wallace, Molly 792
Wallace, Robert 886
Walls, Kathryn 212, 218, 247
Wallwork, John 468–9
Walsh, Clare 93
Walsh, Elizabeth 933, 937
Walsh, James 936
Walsh, Jeffrey 941
Walsh, P.G. 181
Walsh, Polly 32
Walsh, Richard 102
Walsh, Susan 559
Walter, Christina M. 618, 930
Wandor, Michelene 699–700
Wanko, Cheryl 928
Want, Stephen 788
Warburton, Penny (Eger) 536, 538
Ward, Jennifer C. 146, 949
Ward, John Powell 520
Ward, Simon 118
Wardi, Eynel 601
Wardle, Janice 328
Wardrop, Daneen 739
Wareham, Andrew 120
Warner, Marina 683
Warnicke, Retha M. 229
Warning, Rainer 182–3
Warren, Lynne 934
Warren, Martin 82
Warren, Nancy Bradley 150
Warren, Paul 80
Warren, Victoria 219
Wasow, Thomas 15
Wassink, Alicia Bedford 88

Watanabe, Akira 15
Waterhouse, Richard 324, 874–5
Waters, John 501, 649
Waterston, Elizabeth 551–2, 879
Watkin, Aelred 166
Watkins, Susan 634
Watkins, William 753
Watkinson, Sharon O. 800
Watson, Garry 660, 661, 662, 663, 665
Watson, Grahame 565
Watson, Nicholas 147
Watson, Robert 220, 387, 940
Watson, Victor 947
Watt, David 871
Watt, Diane 171
Watt, Dominic 73
Watts, Allan 886, 889
Watts, Cedric 363
Watts, Victor 226
Wawn, Andrew 119, 580
Wayne, Valerie 225
Weale, M.M. 140
Weatherall, Ann 80
Weaver, Caroline 927
Weaver, Jace 805
Weaver, William 605
Webb, George 585
Webber, Pauline 32
Webby, Elizabeth 324, 854, 855, 875
Weber, Brom 763
Weber, Jean–Jacques 101–2
Webster, Leslie 120
Wechsler, Stephen 34
Wedd, Mary 521
Wedel, Alfred R. 14, 127
Weerman, Fred 26
Weigand, Edda 93
Weinberg, Alan 511
Weinberg, S.C. 164
Weinfeld, Henry 521
Weintraub, Stanley 557
Weir, Donna 891
Weisbuch, Robert 566
Weiss, Adrian 925
Weiss, Allan 879
Weissberg, Liliane 747–8
Welch, Martin 120
Welford, Theresa 761
Weliver, Phyllis 568–9, 582
Wellens, Oskar 580
Wells, Josephine 340
Wells, Robin Headlam 411–12
Wells, Stanley 301, 330, 331, 336–7, 347–8, 358–9, 935, 936
Welsh, Alexander 557, 575, 578
Welsh, Jim 331
Weltman, Sharon Aronofsky 556, 564
Wennerstrom, Ann 91–2
Werlock, Abby 881–2
Werndly, Angela 941
Werner, Robin A. 609
Werner, Sarah 327, 336
Werstine, Paul 285–90, 297–300, 924
Wertz, Boris 927
Wessendorf, Markus 798
Wessman, Christopher 402
Wessna, Jerzy 14
West, James L.W. 306, 335, 518; (Bell) 619–20, 766, 948
West, Philip 430
Westbrook, Deanne 520
Westcott, Andrea 570
Westerståhl, Dag 52
Westman, Karin E. 681
Wetherbee, Winthrop 201–2
Wetherell, Margaret 90–1
Wetzels, W. Leo 7
Wevers, Lydia 930
Wezler, Albrecht 641
Whale, John 504
Whalen, Robert 449
Whalen, Terence 747, 940
Whaley, Diana 63
Whaley, L.J. 69
Whalley, George 504, 505, 515
Wheatley, Kim 503
Wheatley, Nadia 855
Wheeler, Bonnie 165–6, 177
Wheeler, Elizabeth Skerpan 435
Wheeler, Kate 238
Wheeler, Michael 564
Whelan, Peter 701
Whelan, Timothy 518
Whelehan, Imelda 328–9, 333, 334, 335, 336
Whelpton, Matthew 47, 56
Whidden, Seth 926
Whit, William 556
Whitaker, Curtis 451
Whitaker, David 951
White, Andrea 654
White, Daniel E. 518
White, Fred D. 739
White, Julia 799–800
White, Michael 55
White, Paul S. (Burkhardt) 563

Whiteford, Peter 602
Whiteside, S.P. 7
Whitfield, Pam 404
Whitney, Charles 394, 398
Whittern, Richard 604
Whittier-Ferguson, John 767
Whitworth, Michael H. 640
Whorf, Benjamin Lee 69
Whyman, Susan 949
Wicke, Jennifer 677
Wickham, Chris 118
Widdicombe, Toby 947
Widdowson, Henry 94
Wieland, Gernot R. 131
Wierzbicka, Anna 61
Wiesenfarth, Joseph 746
Wiesenthal, Christine 557, 603
Wigginton, Chris 708–9
Wilcher, Robert 429–30
Wilcox, Helen 451
Wilcox, Jonathan 121
Wilkerson, Margaret B. 797
Wilkes, Geoff 309, 373
Wilkes, Joanne 533, 552
Wilkins-Jones, Clive 565
Wilkinson, Glenn R. 636
Will, Barbara 767
Williams, Daniel 733
Williams, David 209–10
Williams, Deanne 312–13, 343
Williams, Deborah Lindsay 773
Williams, Edwin 34
Williams, Elizabeth 582
Williams, Frances 897
Williams, Gareth 120
Williams, George Walton 280–4, 926
Williams, Grant 423
Williams, Helen 930
Williams, John 501
Williams, Jonathan 712–13
Williams, Judith 797
Williams, Keith 671
Williams, Leslie 934
Williams, Patrick 941
Williams, William Proctor 138, 926
Williamson, Eila 184
Williamson, George 428
Williamson, Keith 42
Williamson, Michael T. 531
Willis, Chris 559
Wilmer, Clive 705
Wilmot, Sarah (Burkhardt) 563
Wilner, Arlene Fish 490
Wilsbacher, Gregory J. 163
Wilson, Andrew 27
Wilson, Ann 885–6, 888
Wilson, Carol Shiner 539
Wilson, Charles Reagan 768–9
Wilson, Christopher P. 783
Wilson, David L. 640
Wilson, Elizabeth 764
Wilson, Eric 516
Wilson, Janet 916–17
Wilson, John 71
Wilson, Keith 558
Wilson, Leon and Colwick 893
Wilson, Lois 881
Wilson, Luke 395, 406
Wilson, Neil 947
Wilson, Richard 351
Wilson, Robert 947
Wilt, Judith 569, 576, 638
Wiltshire, John 489
Wimsatt, James I. 201
Windholz, Anne M. 556
Wineapple, Brenda 743
Winford, Donald 88
Wing Tek Lum 812
Wingquist, Charles E. 946
Winter, Yoad 55–6
Winters, Sarah 574, 603
Wisker, Gina 755
Wisse, Jakob 181
Witemeyer, Hugh 702
Withrington, John 167
Wittig, Joseph 159, 163
Wixson, Christopher 396–7
Wodak, Ruth 94
Woddis, Carole 702
Wolf, Hans-Georg 82–3
Wolf, John 557
Wolf, Werner 637–8
Wolfram, Walt 78
Wolfreys, Julian 605
Wolfson, Susan J. 503, 508–9, 532, 593
Wollaeger, Mark 680–1
Wolosky, Shira 739
Womack, Craig 807
Womack, Kenneth 926
Wong, Irene F.H. 81
Wong, Rita 883
Wong, Sau-ling Cynthia 811
Wood, Charles T. 166
Wood, Chauncey 200, 209
Wood, Derek N.C. 435, 438

Wood, Gillen D'Arcy 495, 559
Wood, Ian 118
Wood, Jane 568
Wood, Jeremy 413
Wood, Linda A. 91
Wood, Nigel 339
Wood, Paul 948
Wood, Sarah 597–8
Wood, Steven C. 571
Woodhouse, Richard 556
Woodman, Ross 512
Woods, Joanna 915
Woods, Marjorie Curry 196
Woods, Nicola J. 9, 80
Woods, Susanne 239
Woods, Tim 634, 686–7, 930, 942
Woof, Robert 519–20
Woolf, Alex 118, 120
Woolf, D.R. 947–8
Woolford, John 595
Woollam, Angela 151
Wootten, William 712
Wootton, Anthony J. 95–6
Worden, Blair 411
Wormald, Patrick 118–19
Wortham, Simon 412
Worthen, John 663
Worthington, Marjorie 794
Wright, Charles D. 122
Wright, David 555
Wright, Denis 555
Wright, F.W. Nielsen 911–12
Wright, George T. 100, 348, 368
Wright, Glenn 125, 170, 179, 200–1
Wright, Neil 167
Wright, Nicholas 701
Wu, Cynthia 787–8
Wu, William Y. 82
Wu, Yuru 23
Wulf, Charlotte A.T. 166
Wullschlager, Jackie 561
Wurzel, Wolfgang U. 86
Wyatt, Toya A. 77
Wyke, Terry 939
Wykes, David 651–2
Wyland, Russell M. 616
Wylie, Dan 837
Wyman, C.W.H. 934
Wymer, Rowland 379, 411–12
Wynne, Deborah 568, 573, 575
Wynne-Davis, Marion 345

Yabushita, Katsuhiko 53
Yager, Susan 60, 206
Yallop, Colin 80
Yang, Ming-tsang 161
Yano, Yasukata 78
Yao, Steven G. 813
Yarrow, Philip 582
Yarrow, Ralph 905
Yasunari, Takahashi 322
Yates, Simeon J. 90–1
Yaw, Yvonne 213
Ye, Victor 847
Yeager, Robert F. 196, 198–9
Yehnert, Curtis A. 792
Yellin, Jean Fagin 744
Yelverton, Victor 210
Yoder, R. Paul 501, 525
Yorke, Barbara 118, 120
Yoshinaka, Takashi 451
Young, Arlene 583
Young, R.V. 354
Yousaf, Nahem 941
Youssef, Valerie 84, 89
Yu, Quyang 846
Yuanfang, Shen 846, 847
Yukari, Yoshihara 321
Yunis, Susan 679

Zacharski, Ron 30, 52
Zaerr, Linda Marie 165
Zagarell, Sandra A. 734
Zagarri, Rosemary 733
Zanuttini, Raffaella 16
Zarhy-Levo, Yarl 697
Zatlin, Linda Gertner 557
Zeigler, Mary B. 77
Zeller, Jochen 34
Zender, Ursula 124
Zetterson, Arne 5
Zhiming, Boa 81
Zhong, Yong 846
Zinaich, Samuel Jr 463–4
Zionkowski, Linda 456–7
Ziraldo, Christiana 887
Ziter, Edward 503
Zito, Angela 148
Zlosnik, Sue 638–9
Zucchi, Sandro 55
Zuckert, Michael P. 463–4
Zuidema, Ritske 836–7
Zulli, Jeri 805
Zunshine, Lisa 490
Zwicker, Steven N. 458, 471, 933
Zwicky, Fay 867

Index II. Authors and Subjects Treated

Notes

(1) Material which has not been seen by contributors is not indexed.
(2) Authors such as A.S. Byatt, who are both authors of criticism and subjects of discussion, are listed in whichever index is appropriate for each reference.
(3) Author entries have subdivisions listed in the following order:
(a) author's relationship with other authors
(b) author's relationship with other subjects
(c) author's characteristics
(d) author's works (listed alphabetically)
(4) A page reference in **bold** represents a main entry for that particular subject.

Abbas, Ahmad 634
Abbey, Edward: *Desert Solitaire* 806
Abbey theatre 649, 692
Abbott, Jacob: *Harper Establishment, The* 931
'ABC of Aristotle, The' 141
abduction law 487
Abe, Kobe 634
Abingdon Abbey 120
Abington, Frances 495
Abish, Walter 634, 779
Aboriginal English 80
Aboriginality: in children's literature 844
Aborigines 941; Shakespeare and 876
abortion 863
Abraham, Pearl 781
Abrahams, Lionel: poetry 837
Abrahams, Peter 634
Abrams, M.H.: *Mirror and the Lamp, The* 495
absence, poetic 479
academic journals: modality in 32
academic publishing 929
Achebe, Chinua 634, 835; and Conrad 656; power and change in 822–3; *No Longer at Ease* 892; *Things Fall Apart* 823
Acker, Kathy 634, 781, **794**
Ackland, Rodney **690–1**; *Absolute Hell* 691; *After October* 691; *Before the Party* 691; *Dark River, The* 691; *Old Ladies, The* 691; *Pink Room, The* 691; *Smithereens* 691; *Strange Orchestra* 691
Ackroyd, Peter 522, 634, 689; *Blake* 523
acopalypse: in Romantic writing 502
Acosta, Oscar Zeta 810
Actaeon myth 402
Action 675
actors: American Shakespearean, in Australia 875; boy 328–9; comic 542-3; Shakespearean 335–6
acts of parliament: modality in 32
actualization: language 4, 39
Adam and Eve in Eden 181
Adams, Douglas 634
Adams, Francis 556; life 855
Adams, Francis William Lauderdale: biography 561–2
Adams, Frederick B. Jr 928
Adcock, Fleur 912; 'Against Coupling' 105
Adelaide: Shakespeare in 325, 875
Adelphi players 690
Adisa, Opal Palmer 891
adjectives 30, 50
adjuncts 34–5
adoption 569
Adorno, Theodor 340, 495, 499, 646, 711; and Holocaust 755
adventure stories: boys 850
adverbial clauses 34–5, 36–7, 47
adverbial markers 46
adverbs 34–5
advertisements: demonstratives in 30
advertising: language of 44, 96–7, 102
Æ *see* Russell, George
Ægidius Romanus 176
Ælfric 14, 121, 138; and Gregory the Great 130; audiences 122; lives of canonized popes 130–1; lives of female saints 123; paradise in 123; prose **130–1**; vocabulary 123; *Catholic Homilies* 131

Ælfwynn 118
Aeschylus 677
Aesop: *Fables* 487
aesthetes, Victorian women 558
aestheticism: sexual parody and 560; Victorian 558; women and 556
Æthelstan: relics 124
Æthelwald of Lindisfarne 117
Africa: language policies 83–4; languages 85
African American drama 796–8
African American English 74–5; early 45
African American literature 729; companion to 932; novels 735–6
African American Vernacular English (AAVE) 70–1, 104; creolist approach to 90; in diaspora 41–2, 76; history of 76–8
African American women: spiritual narratives 734
African American writers: Caribbean literature and 891
African Canadian drama 885–6
African Englishes **82–4**
African literature **820–39**
age: language and 70
Age of Kings, An 334
Agee, James 775
ageing 70
Agrippa, Cornelius 346
Aickman, Robert 947
Aidoo, Ama Ata 828; *Changes* 829
AIDS: American literature and 780; Cold War and 779–80
Ainsworth, William Harrison 550
Akenside, Mark 536
Alain de Lille: *Anticlaudianus* 217
Alaskan Haida narrative 805
Albee, Edward 638, 802
Alcott, Louisa M. 737, 780, 787; *Long Fatal Love Chase, A* 733
Alcuin 118, 121, 123; *Disputatio de vera philosophia* 132
Alden, John 876
Aldhelm 125; adornment in 132; monastic life and courtly duties 132; prose **131–2**; *De Virginitate* 131–2
Aldred 133
Aldridge, Ira 543
Alexander, Meena 902; *Fault Lines* 813; *Manhattan Music* 813; *Nampally Road* 811; *Shock of Arrival, The* 813
Alexander, Peter 255, 262; *Les Murray* 846, 869
Alexander, Pope 130–1
Alexie, Sherman 774, **808–9**; *Business of Fancydancing, The* 808; *Indian Killer* 805, 809; *Lone Ranger and Tonto Fistfight in Heaven, The* 808; *Reservation Blues* 808; *Smoke Signals* 808–9
Alexis, Willibald 505
Aleyn, Charles: *Historie of that Wise and Fortunate Prince* 451
Alfred, King: health 132–3; national identity 133; Platonic thought of 130; *Orosius* 133; *Pastoral Care* 130; *Regula Pastoralis* 123
Algren, Nelson 778
Ali, Agha Shahid 742, 903, 904
All the Year Round 568, 575
allegory 103; Langland 161–2; models of 158–9; in theatre 229–30
Allen, Hope Emily 148
Allen, Julia 912
Allen, Michael 650
Alleyn, Edward 258, 259; and brothels 392; patronage 392
Allingham, Margery 635, 944
Allison, Dorothy 780; cross-dressing in 781; *Bastard out of Carolina* 775, 788
Allison, John 912
alliterative verse: medieval 60, **151**
Alloula, Malek 681
allusions 936
Almereyda, Michael: *Hamlet* 332
Almond, David 642
alphabet letters: lack of names for 60
alphabetization 729
alternative worlds 642
Althusser, Louis 352
Amabile, George 885
America: madness in Victorian 554–5
American actors: in Australia 325
American English 78–9, 551; consonant weakening 7; glottalization 7
American literature: to 1830 **728–33**; 1830–1900 **733–50**; 20C **752–819**; Irish writing and 650–1; literary dialectal varieties 104
American Me (film) 809
American regions: language 75
American South: rape in novels 775
American West: manhood in 776; Wild West shows 795–6
Amis, Kingsley 687; and Larkin 683; biography 683–4; *Lucky Jim* 684; *Stanley and the Women* 683; *Take a Girl Like You* 683
Amis, Martin: *Time's Arrow* 276

Anansi folktales: Jamaica 892–3
anaphora 35
Anaya, Rolando 810
Ancrene Riwle 138
Andersen, D.M. 164
Andersen, Hans Christian: biography 561
Anderson, James 324
Anderson, Judith 244
Anderson, Sherwood 770
Andreas **126–7**
Andrews, Bruce 757
Andrews, Raymond: *Appalachee Red* 775
Angelou, Maya 783
Anglican Church: censorship and 228
Anglo-Latin literature 121
Anglo-Saxon Chronicle, The 42, 64, 67, 123, **134**
Anglo-Saxon Gospels 116
Anglo-Saxon Plant Name Survey 115
Anglo-Saxon studies 122
Angry Penguins 866
Angus & Robertson 858
animals: in ME literature 143; in Romantic writing 497
Anne of Bohemia 214
Anne of Cleves: marriage 229
Anne of Denmark: biography 412–13
annuals 934
Ansah, Kwaw 829
Ansen, Alan 359
Anstey, Christopher 478
answers: interview 95
anthologies 427
anthropology: linguistic 69
anti-Catholicism: in American literature 733
Antichrist 183
anti-language 69
anti-slavery novels 734
Anyidoho, Kofi: love poetry 829
Anzaldúa, Gloria 758, 777, 811
Aoun, J. 23
Apocalypse of Jesus 138
Appalachia: language 61, 76
apposition: language 45
Apuleius: *Golden Ass, The* 529
Aquinas, Thomas 147; 'Lauda Sion' 353
archaeology: Mercia 120
Archers, The (radio programme) 98
architecture 559
Arden of Faversham 395, 397
Arden, John 701; *Pearl* 700; *Serjeant Musgrave's Dance* 700, 702
Arendt, Hannah: 'Notes on Willing' 703
Argyll, Archibald Campbell, 3rd duke of 936, 948
Arias, Ron 810
Ariosto: and Shakespeare 317, 371; *Orlando Furioso* 260, 317, 371
Aristophanes 677
Aristotle 433; power 465; *Nicomachean Ethics* 241; *Poetics* 416
Armah, Ayi Kwei: *Two Thousand Seasons* 829
Armenia 199
Armitage, Simon 710
Arnold, Flu Wightman 564
Arnold, Matthew 564, **594**, 597, 598; letters 557, 594; *Discourses in America* 594; *Essay in Criticism: Second Series* 594; *Essays in Criticism* 594
Arnold, Samuel 543
Arnold, Thomas 616
Arnow, Harriet 778
Arrowsmith, J.W. 617
ars dictaminis, decline in 143
art: African 820, 826–7; place of God in 155–6
art histories 941
art publishing: Australia 859
Artaud, Antonin 784
Arthurian legend **164–70**; in art 556, 558
Arthurian women 165–6, 177
Artist, The 636
Arundel, Thomas: *Constitutions* 147
Asch, Sholem 781
Ascham, Roger: *Scholemaster, The* 317, 371–2
Asche, Oscar 325; Australian tours 875
Ashbee, Henry Spencer: secret life of 937
Ashbery, John 642, 763, 764; New York school 753–4; *Vermont Notebook, The* 753
Ashbridge, Elizabeth: autobiography 730; *Account* 730
Asher, R.E. 69
Ashmole, Elias 426–7
Asia: in Australian travel literature 851; fiction 862
Asian American literature **811–13**, 846; drama 797; fiction 813–14
Asian Australian literature: identity in 847
Asianness: in Australian drama 872
Asimov, Isaac: *Foundation Trilogy* 779
aspect: European languages 48; language 50
Asser: *Life of King Alfred* 132–3
association copies 115–16

Astell, Mary 455
Astley, Thea 850
asylums 555
Athenaeum, The 615
Atkinson, John 939
Atlantic Monthly 734, 747
Atterbom, P.D.A. 502
Attridge, D. 232
Atwood, Margaret 632, 686, 780, 882, **883–4**; censorship 935; short stories 878; *Alias Grace* 883; *Lady Oracle* 634
Auckland University Press 915
Auden, W.H. 377, 642, **703**, 947; and Shakespeare 359–60; and Thomas 708; and Whitman 703; and fascism 692; 'Canzone' 703; *Poems* 703
audiences: Anglo-Saxon 122; Arthurian legend 165; London theatre 607–8; ME romance 168
Augustine, St 349, 352; and Hopkins 601; *Confessions* 708
Augustinians 195
Ausonius: *Mosella* 440
Austen, Henry 488
Austen, Jane **488–9**, 491; and Johnson 489; manuscripts 489; maritime fiction 568, 639; narratives 566; nostalgia in 568; punctuation 935; women musicians in 569; *Emma* 489; *Northanger Abbey* 566; *Persuasion* 494; *Pride and Prejudice* 489, 585; *Sense and Sensibility* 98; *Sir Charles Grandison* 489
Auster, Paul 638, 686, 780
Austin, Alfred 594
Austin, John L.: performativity 160
Austin, William: *Devotionis Augustinianae Flamma* 422, 447
Australia: American actors in 325; and Canada 885; corpus of newspapers 29; eco-resorts 102; history of books in 618–19, 941; multicultural theatre 886; Shakespeare in 324–7; teaching Canadian plays in 887
Australian Elizabethan Theatre Trust 324, 326
Australian English 61, **79–80**, 82; intonation 8; vocalization 9
Australian Journal 934–5
Australian literature **839–77**
Australian Performing Group 870
authorship 94; OE 121; Renaissance drama 396
autobiographies: Aborigines 842, 844; African 824; Chinese Australian 847; 19C women 560; poetry as 757–8; same-sex desire in 557
Autrier defors Picarni, L' 125
auxiliaries: language 39–40
avant-garde: New York School and 753
Ave Maria 151
Awoonor, Kofi 829
Ayckbourn, Alan **693–4**, 701; biography 693; *Absent Friends* 693; *Absurd Person Singular* 694; *Comic Potential* 694; *Communicating Doors* 694; *Confusions* 694; 'Countdown' 694; *Intimate Exchanges* 693; *Just Between Ourselves* 693; *Norman Conquests* 693, 702; *Revenger's Comedies* 694; *Season's Greetings* 693, 694; *Small Family Business, A* 693; *Taking Steps* 694; *Time and Time Again* 694; *Way Upstream* 694; *Wildest Dreams* 694; *Woman in Mind* 693
Ayenbite of Inwyt 42
Azuelda, Mariano 776

Ba, Mariama 822
'Babees Book, The' 141
Babel, Isaac 781
Babu fictions 907
Bachelard, Gaston 633
Backus, J.W.: metalinguistic formulas 19
Bacon, Anne: translations 225
Bacon, Francis 416, 422, 439, 464; achievement of 935; *Advancement of Learning, The* 437, 602; *Novum Organum* 437
Badami, Anita Rau: *Hero's Walk, The* 878
Bail, Murray: *Eucalyptus* 865
Bailey, Alfred G. 885
Bailey, Nathaniel: dictionary 6
Baillie, Joanna: drama **540**; poems **538**; *Count Basil* 540; *De Montfort* 540; *Orra* 540; *Play on the Passions* 538, 540; *Poems* 538; *Series of Plays, A* 538, 540; 'Thunder' 538; *Tryal, The* 540; *Witchcraft* 542
Bain, Alexander 565
Bainbridge, Beryl: *According to Queeney* 490
Bakare, Rasaki: *Drums of War* 833
Baker, Daniel 465
Bakhtin, Mikhail 101, 393, 580, 769; chronotope 770; grotesque 788; heteroglossia 782; multi-voicedness of novel 679

Baldwin, James: *Another Country* 638
Bale, John 226; lost mystery cycle 396; plays 182; *King Johan* 396
Bali 377
Ballad of Gregorio Cortez, The (film) 809
'Ballad of St Stephen and Herod' 142
ballads: street 590
Ballard, Julia Perkins 738
Balliro, Lenore 758
Balodis, Janis: *Ghost Trilogy, The* 873
Balzac, Honoré de 641
Banister, John 329
Banks, Iain 648
Banks, Lynne Reid 635
Banks, Russell: *Continental Drift* 782
banqueting: in Renaissance drama 395
Barbados Gazette 480
Barbauld, Anna Laetitia 500, 534, **535-7**, 538; British Novelists project 536; time-travel in 537; *Civic Sermons to the People* 536; *Eighteen Hundred and Eleven* 536–7; 'Hill of Science, The' 536; *Sins of Government* 536; 'To Mr S.T. Coleridge' 536
Barber, C.L. 328
Bardwell, Hilary 683
Bareham, T. 698
Baret, John 57
Barker, Jane 456
Barker, Mary 520
Barker, Pat 686; *Regeneration* 685
Barnard, Marjorie 864
Barnes, Barnabe: *Devil's Charter* 303
Barnes, Djuna 683; *Nightwood* 638–9
Barnes, Nancy: *Munyi's Daughter: A Spirited Brumby* 844
Barnes, Robert 576
Barnett, Ferdinand 749
Barre, Siyad 835
Barrell, John 536
Barrer, Jenny 916
Barrett, Wilson 325
Barrett Browning, Elizabeth *see* Browning
Barrie, J.M. 552; *Peter Pan* 888
Barrington, George: *Impartial and Circumstantial Narrative of the Present State of Botany Bay, The* 844–5
Barroli, Leeds 277
Barrow, Isaac 465
Barry, Lording 395
Barrymore, John 335–6
Barstow, Stan: autobiography 684; *Kind of Loving, A* 684; *Raging Calm, A* 684
Barth, John 638, 640; *Floating Opera, The* 777, 778; *Funhouse* 794
Barth, Karl 789
Bartheleme, Frederick 777
Barthes, Roland 769; 'Death of the Author, The' 793
Bartlett, Neil 780
Barton, John: *Twelfth Night* 328; *Wars of the Roses* 334
Bartram, William 506
Basi and Company (television programme) 831
Basset, Mary 225
Bate, Jonathan 235
Bates, H.E. 684
Battle of Maldon, The: ring composition 127
Battle of the Books 454, 455
Baudelaire, Charles 633; music 637
Baudrillard, Jean 633, 792
Bauer, Dale 531
Baumann, Zygmunt 711
Baxter, Archibald 913
Baxter, James K. **912–13**, 916; letters 913; 'Maori Jesus, The' 912; *New Selected Poems* 912
Baxter, Margery 149–50
Baxter, Richard 421; and antinomianism 422
Bayley, John 681
Baynton, Barbara 851
Bayntun-Coward, Hylton Henry 928
BBC: Third Programme 640
Beat poets 756
Beatty, Jan 758
Beaufort, Margaret 225
Beaumont, Francis 296, 393
Beauty and the Beast 490
Beauvoir, Simone de 634, 683
Beckett, Samuel 638, **694**, 698, 701, 784, 949; and Pinter 697; religion 694; *Not I* 694; *Waiting for Godot* 98, 694, 700
Beddoe, John 609
Bede 65, 68, 121; and Cædmon 122; authorities 131; migration myth 124; paradise in 123; sense of place 121; *Historia Ecclesiastica* 133
Beecher, Catharine Esther 734
Beerbohm, Max 560
beginnings: 14C 156
Behn, Aphra 378, 455, 456, 491, 928; drama 467–8; *Rover, The* 468, 469; *Widdow Ranter* 466; *Younger Brother, The* 468

Belasco, David: *Girl of the Golden West, The* 796
Belgravia 613
Belizean Creole 89
Bell Shakespeare Company 326
Bell, Charles 493
Bell, Daniel: *End of Ideology, The* 778
Bell, Florence: *Alan's Wife* (with Robins) 608, 872
Bell, John 326, 876
Bell, Quentin 674
Bell, Sam Hanna: *December Bride* 645
Bell, Vanessa 679
Belleforest 310
Bellenden, John 180
Belloc, Hilaire 614
Bellow, Saul 781; *Herzog* 782
Belpré, Pura Teresa 811
Belvoir Street Theatre 870
Ben-Abdallah, Mohammed 828, 829
Benedictine Reform 122
Benhabib, Seyla 634
Benjamin, Walter 340, 495, 613, 675, 792, 804; social shift 839; 'Work of Art in the Age of Mechanical Reproduction, The' 677
Bennelong 842
Bennett, Alan **695**; biography 695; *Lady in the Van* 695; *102 Boulevard Haussmann* 695; *Talking Heads* 695; *Telling Tales* 695; *Writing Home* 695
Bennett, Arnold: *Anna of the Five Towns* 585
Bennett, Louise 891, 893
Bennett, Ronan: *Catastrophist, The* 102
Benson, Stella 636
Bent, Simon 701
Bentham, Jeremy 494, 574
Bentley, Walter 874
Beowulf 116, **128–9**, 133, 585, 686, 930; audiences 122; decapitation and dismemberment in 128; language 44, 46; metre 124; migration myth 124; ring composition 127; translations 128; vocabulary 123; women in 123
Bercovitch, Sacvan 783
Bergen, David 883
Berger, Harry 380
Bergman, Ingmar 645
Bergson, Henri 707, 762
Berkeley, Sara 718–19
Berkely, George: *Alciphron* 462
Berkoff, Stephen 649
Bermant, Chaim: place-names in 64
Berners, John Bourchier, 2nd baron: *Huon of Bordeaux* 170
Berrigan, Ted 756–7, 947
Berry, Cicely 327
Berryman, John: confessional poetry 754; *Dream Songs, The* 754; *Love and Fame* 754
Besant, Annie Wood 560
Besant, Walter 620
bestsellers 618; Australian 859
Bethune, George W. 533
Bethune, Mary McLeod 933
betrothal: Victorian 554
Betson, Thomas 145
Beues of Hamtoun 168–9
Bevis, George 259
Bewick, John 946
Bewick, Thomas 946
Beyala, Calixthe 822
Beyond the Fringe 695
Bhabha, Homi 647, 776, 806, 849; migrating metaphors 833
Bhatt, Sujata 903; interview 905; 'White Asparagus' 105
Bhattacharya, Bhabhani: *He Who Rides a Tiger* 910
Bible 487, 939; in Anglo-Saxon England 132; Anglo-Saxon translations 132; Authorized Version 43; Bury 139; characters 926; contemporary women novelists and 687–8; Geneva 263, 315; Greek New Testament 202–3; King James 932; medieval translations 142; modern American 43; in Renaissance 226–7; Shakespeare and 335; Tyndale 43, 142, 227; Welsh 227; Wyclif 45–6, 57, 137–8, 142
bibliography **924–57**; OE literature **115–16**
Bickerton, Derek 89
Big Brother (tv programme) 658
Big Issue, The 19
Bigg, J. Stanyan: 'Irish Picture, An' 594
Biko, Steve 837
Bildungsroman 909
Billington, Michael: *One Night Stands* 699
Birdsell, Sandra 884
Birdwoman and the Suffragettes 885
Birrell, Francis 675
Bischoff, Anthony 600
Bishop, Elizabeth 520, 642, 763, 764; and World War II 752–3; 'Roosters' 753; 'Burglar of Babylon, The' 753

Bishop, Isabella Bird: travel literature 559–60
Bishop, William: *Winged Warfare of 1918* 636
Bishops' Ban 228, 277
Bislama 89–90
Bisson, Lillian 206
Bjelke-Petersen, Marie: Tasmanian novels 864–5
Black *see also* African American
Black African literature 820
Black Arts movement 797
Black Atlantic: literature of 729
Black Consciousness movement 837
Black Elk 806
Black Hawk 806
Black women writers: romantic fiction 829
Blackburn, Julia: *Daisy Bates in the Desert* 865
Blackburne, Elizabeth Owens 644
Blackmore, R.D.: *Lorna Doone* 927
Blackwood, Algernon: biography 561
Blackwood's Edinburgh Magazine 504, 733
Blackwood's Magazine 556, 611, 616, 617, 621, 934
Blair, Hugh 5
Blair, Ron: *Christian Brother, The* 871
Blair, Tony 105
Blake, Norman F. 170, 202
Blake, William 438, **522–30**, 928; and Bunyan 529; and Byron 529; and M. Shelley 525; and Hungary 527; and kabbalism 523–4; and national identity 528–9; biography 522–3; for children 528; exhibition 927; French Revolution and 534; minor prophecies 524–5; miscarriage imagery in 528; music 527; poems 526–7; reception 527; sources 527; *America* 501, 525-6; *Book of Thel, The* 528; 'Divine Image, The' 528; *Europe* 525-6; *French Revolution, The* 502; *Ghost of Abel, The* 529; *God Blessing the Seventh Day* 527; *Hecate* 529; *Jerusalem* 501, 523, 524, 525, 527, 528, 529; 'Little Black Boy, The' 528; 'London' 478, 528; *Marriage of Heaven and Hell, The* 529, 530; *Milton* 523, 524, 528; *Sir Jeffrey Chaucer* 200; *Song of Los* 525–6; *Songs of Innocence and of Experience* 526–7, 529; *Tiriel* 502; *Visions of the Daughters of Albion* 530
Blanpied, John 263
Blatty, William Peter 947
Bleeck, Clive: literary career 858; *Invasion of the Insectoids* 858
Bleecker, Ann Eliza 731
Blixen, Karen: *Out of Africa* 821–2
Bloch, Robert 947
Blondie 926
Bloom, Harold 207, 524, 711
Bloomer craze 554
Blunden, Edmund 716
Blythe, J. 174
Boccaccio 207, 459
Bodin, Jean 415
Bodleian manuscripts 146
Boece: and Chaucer 206
Boer War 556
Boethius 161; *Consolation of Philosophy* 130, 171, 179, 244
Bogart, Anne 649
Bogdanov, Peter: *Wars of the Roses* 334
Bohemia, king of 304
Bokenham, Osbern: *Katherine* 199; *Legendys of Hooly Wummen* 141
Boland, Eavan 718–19
Bolinger, Dwight: *Intonation and its Uses* 94
Bolton, Edmund: *Nero Caesar* 411
Bond, Edward: *Saved* 98, 700
Boniface, St 118; letters 132; migration myth 124; paradise in 123
book culture 936, 948; Australia 864
book curse: and Chaucer 206
book design 933
book history 930; in America 728–9; Australia 618–19, **856–9**, 941; media and 636
Book of Cerne 116–17, 134
Book of Common Prayer 931
Book of Jessica 872, 885
Book of St Bride, The 147
book ownership: Scotland 180
book sales 930
book trade 619, 938–9, 943; London 924; provincial 924, 938–9; Scotland 942
bookbinding 933, 937
Booker prize 909–10
Bookman, The 614, 618, 930
bookplates: American 935
books: 16C and 17C 933; author-signed 927–8; early modern 931; early modern Scottish 180; physical forms of 934; rare 931; relationship to manuscripts 389
Booth, Allyson 679
Booth, William 639
Borah, William 760, 949–50

border, American 776–7
Borges, Jorge Luis: 'Death and the Compass' 101
Boricua literature 811
Bornholdt, Jenny: *These Days* 912
Borrow, George **565**, 617; *Lavengro* 565; *Romany Rye, The* 565
Bosman, H.C.: Schalk Lourens stories 839; short stories 838
Boswell, James 481, 484, 489
Botswana 838
Bottome, Phyllis 634; *Under the Skin* 659
Boucicault, Dion **609–10**, 648; *Colleen Bawn, The* 609, 610; *Octoroon, The* 609, 610; *Old Hearts and Young Minds* 610
boundary markers 67–8
boundedness: language 30
Bourchier, John 925
Bourdieu, Pierre 101, 190; language 70; legitimate language 130
Bowen, Elizabeth 638, 651, 948; *Last September, The* 647–8
Bowen, Phil: *Gallery to Play To, A* 710
Bower, George 459
Bowers, Fredson 297, 298, 300, 925
Bowles, Caroline 533
Bowles, Jane 683
boy actors 328–9
boy choristers: St Paul's Cathedral 392–3
Boy from Oz, The 872
Boy's Own Paper 616
Boy's Weekly 640
Boy's World 616
Boyd-Buggs, Debra 830
Boyle, Elizabeth 242
Boyle, Robert 422, 465
Boyle, T. Coraghessan: *East is East* 782
boys: adventure stories 850; Victorian schoolboys 562
Bradbury, Ray 780; *Fahrenheit 451* 779
Braddon, Mary Elizabeth **569–70**, 613, 618; interview 570; women musicians in 569; *At the Shrine of Jane Eyre* 570; *Circe* 570; *Cut By the County* 570; *Dead Love Has Chains* 570; *Dross* 570; *Eleanor's Victory* 568; *His Darling Sin* 570; *Hostages to Fortune* 568; *Lady Audley's Secret* 569, 573; *One Fatal Moment* 570; *Phantom Fortune* 569–70; 'Woman I Remember, The' 570
Bradford 73
Bradley, A.C. 337, 362; *Shakespearean Tragedy* 342
Bradley, David: *From Text to Performance in the Elizabethan Theatre* 260
Bradley, F.H. 707
Bradley, Jeana 325
Bradley, Katharine Harris 704
Bragg, Billy 527
brain science 493–4, 508
Brainard, Joe 753
Braine, John 684; *Crying Game, The* 644
Branagh, Kenneth: *Hamlet* 330, 331, 332, 333, 338; *In the Bleak Midwinter* 330, 332, 333; *Much Ado About Nothing* 331
Brant, Molly 807
Brasch, Charles: biography 913
Brat, The 809–10
Brathwaite, Doris 892
Brathwaite, E. Kamau 632, 892, 897, 890; reflections on 890–1; *Mother Poem* 892
Bravo, Charles 555
Brecht, Bertolt 262, 804
Breeze, Jean Brinta 893
Brennan, Christopher 851, 856, 868
Brentano, Clemens: *Godwi* 499
Brenton, Howard 701; *Romans in Britain* 700
Breton, André 562
Brew, Kwesi 829
Brew, Margery 147
Bridges, Robert 600, 856; on pronounciation 6
Bridget of Sweden 148
Bridgewater Collection 426
bridging theory 56
Briggs, Raymond 641, 780
Brimley, George 604
Bringing Them Home report 840, 843, 871
Brink, Andre: Biblical mythology in 839; *Act of Terror, An* 839; *Dry White Season, A* 839; *Rumours of Rain* 839
Brink company 872
Brisbane Rock 'n' Roll circus 874
Brisbane theatre 873
Bristol, Michael D. 380
Britannia theatre 607
British Academy 930
British English 78–9, 551; rhythm 8
British Medical Journal 616
Britons, Ancient: Jacobean writers and 441
Britten, Benjamin 448; antisacrifice in 708; *Midsummer Night's Dream, A* 875
Broadway 795
Brocas, Sir Bernard 220

Brockbank, Philip: 'Frame of Disorder, The' 263
Brodber, Erna: *Louisiana* 894–5
Brodie, Leanna: *Vic, The* 889
Brodine, Karen 758
Brome, Richard: *Antipodes, The* 303; *Mad Couple Well Matched, A* 395; *New Academy, The* 401; *Northern Lass, The* 395; *Weeding of Covent Garden, The* 401
Bromlea and Jonkers 927
Bromwich, Rachel 166
Bronowski, Joseph 524
Brontë, Anne **570**; art of 570; *Agnes Grey* 570; *Tenant of Wildfell Hall, The* 570
Brontë, Charlotte 553; betrothal in 554; letters 571; pathology in 568; sisters in 554; women musicians in 569; *Jane Eyre* 566, 570–1, 620; *Professor, The* 549, 571; *Villette* 571, 585
Brontë, Emily 533, 633; narratives 566; *Wuthering Heights* 566, 571
Brontë, Patrick 571
Brontë, Patrick Branwell 571
Brontës 533, **570–1**, 948; abroad 620; myth 570
Brook, Peter 321, 326, 649; *King Lear* 331
Brooke, Arthur: *Tragical History of Romeus and Juliet* 260–1, 333–4
Brooke, Christopher 137
Brooke, G.V. 324
Brooke, Rupert 703
Brooke, William, Lord Cobham 255
Brooke-Rose, Christine 635, 683
Brooklyn Academy of Music 886–7
Brotton, Jerry 375
Broughton, Rhoda: *Belinda* 581
Brown, Carleton 151
Brown, Charles Brockden 496, **731–2**; aesthetics 731; picturesque in 731-2; *Edgar Huntly* 731; *Wieland* 731–2
Brown, James 841
Brown, John 741
Brown, Michell 134
Brown, P. 105
Brown, William Wells: *Clotel* 735
Browne, Thomas: *Urn Burial* 416
Browne, William: *Britannia's Pastorals* 411
Browning, Elizabeth Barrett 533, **595-6**, 597, 598; sonnets 595–6; *Aurora Leigh* 591, 595; *Casa Guidi Windows* 591, 596; 'Seraphim, The' 595
Browning, Robert **596–8**; and Pound 760; biography 597–8; dramatic monologues 595; *Aristophane's Apology* 596; *Balaustion's Adventure* 596; *Dramatic Idylls* 595; *Fifine at the Fair* 598; 'Ivàn Ivànovitch' 595; *Men and Women* 598; 'One Word More' 598; *Paracelsus* 597, 598; *Pauline* 597; *Pomilia* 598; *Ring and the Book, The* 591, 595, 596–7, 598; *Sordello* 597, 598, 760
Brownlow, John: and London Foundling Hospital 552; *Hans Sloane* 552; *Memoranda* 552
Brownmiller, Susan 775
Bruder, Helen 525
Bruges, treaty of 162
Brut, Walter 142
Brut 168
Bryant, William Cullen 743
Buber, Martin 578
Buchan, John 637, 641
Büchner, Georg: *Lenz* 579
Buckley, Victor 867
Buffalo Bill shows 796
Buffy texts 642
Bukowski, Charles: *Factotum* 794
Bulber, Alex: *SMUDGE* 890
Bull, John: *Stage Right* 693
Bulletin 780
Bulwer Lytton, Edward 538
Bunting, Basil **712–13**; and modernism 712; translations 712; *Briggflats* 712
Bunyan, John 516; and Blake 529; *Pilgrim's Progress* 103, 529
Burbage, James 259
Burden, Philip 927
Burford, E.J.: *Bishop's Brothel, The* 392
Burger, Peter 753
Burhans, Clinton S. 767
Burke, Edmund 501, 503, 507, 540
Burkhart, Robert E. 279
Burnet, Gilbert 462
Burnett, Frances Hodgson: *Secret Garden, The* 586
Burney, Frances 491
Burroughs, Edgar Rice: Tarzan novels 771; *Tarzan of the Apes* 777
Burroughs, William **790–1**, 949; interviews 791; queer reading of 790–1; readerly reception 791; religious visions 756; *Junkie* 790, 791; *Naked Lunch* 790, 791; *Queer* 791
Burrow, J.A. 174
Burrup, Eddie 852
Burton, Richard 416

Burton, Robert: *Anatomy of Melancholy, The* 423
Bury Bible 139
Bush, Catherine: *Minus Time* 883; *Rules of Engagement* 883
Busia, Abena 829
business 569
Bussy, Simon 680
Butake, Bole: political plays 832–3; *Lake God* 833; *Rape of Michelle, The* 833; *Shoes and Four Men in Arms* 833; *Survivors, The* 833
Butler, Caroline Hyde 737
Butler, Judith 64, 634; gender identities 148; performativity 891
Butler, Pierce 562
Butler, Samuel: *Hudibras* 478
Byatt, A.S. 682, 688; *Possession* 166, 689
Bynum, Caroline Walker 147
Byrd, William 353
Byron, George Gordon, 6th baron **512–14**, 532; and Blake 529; and Annabel Milbanke 512–13; and Moore 513; and Wordsworth 520; and Aberdeen 514; and disability 513, 541–2; and women novelists 514; animals in 497, 513; bad language 514; citizenship 514; drama **540–2**; *Cain* 529; *Childe Harold* 497; *Corsair, The* 498; *Don Juan* 514; *Lara* 498; *Manfred* 541; *Marino Faliero* 514, 541; 'Prisoner of Chillon, The' 514; 'Prometheus' 514; *Sardanapalus* 541; *Two Foscari, The* 514, 541

C.B. Fry's Magazine 614
Cabanis, P.J.-G. 493
Cædmon: and Bede 122
Cage, John 754
Cain, James M.: *Mildred Pierce* 777
Cain, Tom 275
Cairncross, Andrew 257–8, 264
Caldecott, Randolph 560
Calder, John 949
Calderwood, James 263
Caliban by the Yellow Sands 379
Callaghan, Morley 878
Callinan, Ian: *Lawyer and the Libertine, The* 848
CALLOE 115
Callow, Philip 684
Calvert, Charles 610
Calvin, John 247
Calvino, Italo 633
Cambridge Prologue 185
Cambridge Review 925
Camden, William 411; and manuscript of *Anglo-Saxon Chronicle* 134; *Britannia* 134, 432
Cameron, Julia Margaret 560
Cameron, Peter 780
Cameroon: English in 82–3
Campbell, Duncan 172
Campbell, Joseph: *Hero with a Thousand Faces, The* 799–800
Campbell, L. 13
Campbell, Ramsey 947
Campion, Thomas: female persona poems 433; 'Secret love or two, A' 433
Camus, Albert: *Myth of Sisyphus, The* 768
Canadian English 9
Canadian literature **877–90**; censorship 935; marginality in 871; Scottish tradition and 551–2, 879
Canadian Oxford Dictionary 57
Canetti, Elias 681
canon, male: women writers and 780–1
Capetillo, Luisa: *Libertarian Essays* 811
Capote, Truman 783, 788
Captain, The 613–14
captivity: in American literature 733; in Australian literature 840–1
Carew, Thomas 426, 428; 'Aske me no more' 431–2; 'Disdaine returned' 427; 'Song' 427
Carey, John 441; *Life* 442
Carey, Peter 849, **861–2**; ethics in 862; exploration in 850; *Oscar and Lucinda* 850, 861; *True History of the Kelly Gang, The* 861, 862
Carey, Robert 318
Caribbean: creoles 97–9
Caribbean Artists' Movement 892
Caribbean English **84**
Caribbean literature **890–901**
Caribbean poets 890
Carlston, Erin G.: *Thinking Fascism* 676
Carlton, Bob: *Return to the Forbidden Planet* 377
Carlyle, Thomas 501, 552, 597, 617; Church 562–3; *Sartor Resartus* 499
Carnap, Rudolf 18
Carnegie, Andrew 594
Carolina, North: language 61
carols: ME 139
Carpenter-Clerk, John 174
Carr, A.A. 805

Carr, Caleb 783
Carr, Emily 878
Carroll, Lewis **572**; girlhood and 567; *Alice's Adventures in Wonderland* 572; 'Jabberwocky' 572; *Through the Looking-Glass* 572; 'Wasp in a Wig, The' 572
Cars That Ate Paris, The (film) 847–8
Carson, Ciaran 650
Carswell, Catherine 660
Carter, Angela 683; *Nights at the Circus* 634; *Passion of New Eve, The* 687
Carter, Forrest: *Education of Little Tree, The* 806
Carter, Paul: *Road to Botany Bay, The* 849
Carter, Will 928
Cartland, Barbara 634
cartoonists 932
Cartwright, Jim: *Road* 98
Carus, Carl Gustav 502
Carver, Raymond 774, 778, 783, 787
Cary, Elizabeth: *Tragedy of Mariam, The* 401
Cary-Agassiz, Elizabeth 735
Case, Janet 677
Casement, Roger 669
Cash, W.J. 775
Cassady, Neal 776
Castiglione, Baldassare 340; punctuation 935
Castillo, Ana 810, 811; *Mixquiahuala Letters, The* 809
Castle of Perseverance, The 185
Castleford's Chronicle 167–8
Castlereagh, Robert Stewart, Viscount 501
Castro, Brian 846
catechism 929
Cathcart, Fanny 324, 875
Cathcart, James 610
Cathcart, Sarah: *Tiger Country* (with Lemon) 872, 874
Cather, Willa: and Wharton 773; *Lost Lady, A* 777; *My Ántonia* 586, 773; *O Pioneers!* 585; *One of Ours* 772; *Professor's House, The* 777
Catholics, Elizabethan: portrayals of 448
Cavalletto 576
Cave, Richard Allen: *New British Drama in Performance* 699
Cavell, Stanley 498; 'Othello and the Stake of the Other' 371
Cavendish, Margaret 456; 'Circle of the Brain Cannot be Squared, The' 103
Caxton, William: and Chaucer 204, 205; *Book of Courtesy* 141; *Book of the Knight of the Tower, The* 141; *Recuyell of the Historyes of Troye, The* 319
Cecil, Robert, 1st earl of Salisbury 413
Cecil, William, Lord Burghley 275
Celan, Paul 633
Céline: narrative 104–5; *Voyage au bout de la nuit* 104–5
Celtic language 42
Celtic place-names 68
Cely letters 42–3
censorship: in Canadian literature 935; France 930; religious 228; Renaissance 937–8; Renaissance drama 396; Tudor and Stuart 932
Centlivre, Susanna 467, 469
Central African literature **833–6**
Century theatre 690
Ceolfrith of Wearmouth-Jarrow 116
Cervantes, Lorna Dee 810; *Emplumada* 809
Cervantes Saavedra, Miguel de 633
Césaire, Aimé 891; *Cahier d'un retour au pays natal* 892, 901; *Tempête, Une* 375, 377
Cha, Theresa Hak Kyung: *DICTEE* 757
Chabrol, Claude: *Orphelia* 332
chad: origins of 59
Chadwyck-Healey English Verse Drama database 314–15, 345–6, 396, 397
Chakrabarty, Dipesh 806
Chalmers, Thomas 551
Chamberlain, John 420
Chamberlain, Joshua Lawrence 927
Chamberlain's men 259, 260, 262, 271, 277
Chambers, E.K. 258, 350; *WS: Study of Facts and Problems* 313–14
Chambers, George 779
Chambers dictionary 57
Chandler, Raymond 947
Chandra, Vikram 909
Chaplin, Charlie 640, 767
Chaplin, Sid 684
Chapman, George 319, 352, 393; *All Fools* 395; *Bussy d'Ambois* 390, 399; *Byron* 396, 399; *Caesar and Pompey* 399; *Eastward Ho!* (with Jonson and Marston) 386–7, 395, 396, 399; *Widow's Tears, The* 395, 399
Chapman, John 303
Chappell, William 434
characterization: language and 96
characters: Bible 926; dramatic 329-30; literary 102; narrative perspective on 105

Chardin, Teilhard de 784, 785
Charles II 471
Charron, François 885
charters: Anglo-Saxon 120
Chartist fiction 577
Chartist poetry 589
Chatterjee, Sudipto 800
Chatterjee, Upamanyu: *English August* 903, 909
Chatterton, Thomas 479
Chaucer, Alice 146
Chaucer, Geoffrey 150, **190–223**, 296, 297, 477; and Boece 206; and Caxton 204; and Giotto 220; and Gower 198-9; and Henryson 179; and Hoccleve 176; and Junius 203; and Langland 199, 219; and Lydgate 172, 210; and Plautus 210; and Shakespeare 202; and Spenser 244; and Wynken de Worde 204–5; and classroom nostalgia 196; and cultural tradition 220; and cyberspace 220–1; and England 192; and landscape 198; and Wycliffism 217; alliteration 201; ambiguity in 209; antisemitism 216; apocrypha 203; bibliography 190; characters 209; Christian feminism in 213; churchmen in 211; circulation of money and language 206–7; contemporary politics in 218–19; criticism 191; death in 214; dream poetry 191, 196; editing 202–3; editions 195–6, 942; electronic texts 138; epitaph 204; female agency in 211; feminine audience 221; forms of address in 205; gender in 214; guides 191–2; illustrations 211–12; language 60, 206, 209–10, 216–17; legal fiction 193–4; marriage contracts 193; medieval psychology in 207; music in 201; narrative voice 213; nature in 221; non-Christian other in 207–8; oxymoron in 175; philosophy 220; places in 198; poetics 157–8; professional readers 140; prosody 201–2; punctuation 195; rape and 143, 194–5; reception 200–1; as religious writer 199; sartorial signs in 219; secular marvels 211; social commentaries 145; social context 190–1; speech in 205; spelling 205–6; story of Lucretia in 194; suicide in 196–7; theology in 153, 208–9; as translator 221; typography 203–4; vision in 207; walking in 200; widows in 193; *ABC* **221–2**; *Anelida and Arcite* 199; *Book of the Duchess* 192, 198, 200, **219-20**; *Canterbury Tales* 190–1, 192, 193, 196, 201, 202–3, 205, **206–18**, 238, 361, 925, 942–3; *Canon's Yeoman's Tale* 207; *Clerk's Prologue* 191; *Clerk's Tale* 195–6, 197–8, 210, 211, 214, 218, 942; *Franklin's Tale* 194, 196–7, 206, 209, 211, 215; *General Prologue* 209, 212, 215–16; *Knight's Tale* 197, 207, 244; *Man of Law's Prologue* 191; *Man of Law's Tale* 195, 198–9, 200, 206, 213; *Manicple's Tale* 217; *Merchant's Tale* 157, 210, 211, 214; *Miller's Tale* 144, 197, 202, 211, 212; *Monk's Tale* 199, 217; *Nun's Priest's Tale* 145, 202, 208, 217; *Pardoner's Tale* 198, 208, 210, 215–16; *Parson's Tale* 198, 207, 217; *Physician's Tale* 195; *Ploughman's Tale* 203; *Prioress's Tale* 199, 208, 212, 216; *Reeve's Tale* 194, 195, 208, 212–13; *Retraction* 218; *Second Nun's Tale* 207, 208, 217; *Shipman's Tale* 194; *Squire's Tale* 173, 199, 208, 211, 214; *Summoner's Tale* 196, 197; *Tale of Melibee* 209, 216–17; *Wife of Bath's Tale* 138, 192, 195, 209; *House of Fame* 192, 194, **220–1**; *Legend of Good Women* 145, 191, 192, 195, 196–7, 218, **221**, 943; *Legend of Hypermnestra* 221; *Parliament of Fowls* 192, **221**, 353; *Troilus and Criseyde* 180, 191, 192–3, 195, 197, 202, 205, 206, **218–19**; *Works* 925
Chaudhuri, Amit: *Afternoon Raag* 909
Chaudhuri, Nirad 909
Chaumpaigne, Cecily 194
Chávez, Denise 810, **811**; interview 811; *Face of an Angel* 811; *Last of the Menu Girls, The* 809, 811
Cheever, John 778
Chekhov, Anton 697, 915
Chellis, Mary Dwinell 737
Chelsey, Robert 780
Cheney-Coker, Syl: *Last Harmattan of Alusine Dunbar, The* 824–5
Chernin, Kim 781
Cheshire: place-names 65
Chesnutt, Charles W.: *House Behind the Cedars, The* 736
Chester Plays 183, 708
Chevalier de la Charrette, Le
Chicago Shakespeare Theatre 320
Chicano/a literature **809–11**; fiction 813–14
Chichewa 83
Child, Lydia Maria 743
childhood: 19C women 554; vocation of 496–7

children: language development 3–4; medieval education of 140–1; at war 641–2; wild Australian 851
Children of Blackfriars 341
children's companies 341
children's literature: animals in 497; Australian 844, 859; guide to 947; medieval 141
children's magazines 616
Chin, Frank 811
Chin, Marilyn 811; *Phoenix Gone, the Terrace Empty* 813
China: military 927; Victorian travellers in 556
Chinese Australian literature 846–7
Chinese language 28
Chinodya: *Harvest of Thorns* 837–8
Chirico, Giorgio de: *Enigma of Arrival and the Afternoon, The* 656
Chitlin circuit 797
Chodorow, Nancy 634
Chomsky, Noam 22, 23
Chopin, Kate 635, **738–9**; 'At Fault' 738; *Awakening, The* 738, 739; *Bayou Folk* 739; *Night in Arcadie, A* 739; 'Wiser than a God' 738
choristers, boy: St Paul's Cathedral 392–3
Chrétien de Troyes: *Yvain* 169
Christ I 124–5
Christchurch: poets in 912
Christianity: in Caribbean 897–8
Christie, Agatha 635, 944
Christine de Pizan: story of Lucretia in 194; *Epistre au Dieu d'Amours* 176
Chronicle History of King Leir, The 310–11
Chronicle of Macbeth, The 322
Chudleigh, Mary, Lady 456
Church, Richard 640
Church: in literature 562–3; Mercian 120
Churchill, Caryl 701; *Fen* 98
Churchill, Charles: 'Dedication to the *Sermons*' 482
Churchill, Winston 736, 927
Cibber, Colley: *Richard III* 252
Cicero 161; *On Obligations* 181; *On the Ideal Orator* 181
Cilento, Raphael 848–9
Cindell, Henry 271
Cinderella texts 101
Cinthio, Giraldi: *Hecatommithi* 317, 371
Cisneros, Sandra 783, 810, 811; *Woman Hollering Creek* 809
civic dramas 251
Civil Rights movement 798
Cixous, Hélène 634, 788–9
Clanvowe, John: *Book of Cupid, The* 145
Clare, John 501; 'Mole Catcher, The' 514
Clarence, duke of 155
Clarendon, Edward, earl of 461; *History of the Great Rebellion* 460
Clark, L.D. 776
Clark, Steve 525
Clarke, Austin 891
Clarke, George Elliott: *Beatrice Chancy* 885–6
Clarke, Marcus: *His Natural Life* 854-5, 861
class, social: language and 38, 70–1; passions and 497–8
classics 938
classism: Cuban 893
Claudian: *De Consulatu Stilichonis* 943
clauses 35, 44–5; adverbial 36–7; relative 36
Clayton-Gore, Phillip 309
Cleanness 152, 154
Cleaver, Hylton 927
clefts, language 36, 53
Clement, St 131
Cleveland, John 429, 430
Cleveland, Louisa 324, 875
cliché: in US fiction 782
Cliff, Michelle: poetics 891; speech in 893
Clifford, Anne 428
Clifford, James 776
Clift, Charmian: life 855; *Mermaid Singing* 855; *Peel Me a Lotus* 855
Clinton, Bill 144, 344, 782, 927
cloning 103
closet drama 401
clothing: Renaissance 417–19
Clough, Arthur Hugh **598–9**; biography 598–9; *Amours de Voyage* 591, 599
Clune, Frank 848–9
Cnut, King 119–20
coal mines 559
Coates, Richard 425
Cobb, Samuel 477
Cobbe, Frances Power 615; 'Wife Torture in England' 559
Cobblestone Youth Troupe 888
Cochrane, Mark 885
Cockney school 494
Codex Aureus, The 116
Coetzee, J.M. 948
Cofer, Judith Ortiz 811

Coffman, Stanley 761
cognitive theory of metaphor 103
cognitivism 70
Coiro, Ann Baynes 417
Colantonio: *St Jerome and the Lion* 143
Cold War 778–80; and Bishop 752–3
Colebrook, Henry Thomas 506
Coleman, Elizabeth: *Secret Bridesmaids' Business* 874
Coleman, Jane Candia 776
Coleman, Layne 890
Coleridge, Hartley 497, 515
Coleridge, J.T. 616
Coleridge, S.T. 556; and Emerson 516; and Mackintosh 517; and Wordsworth 518; and Dissenters 518; and French Revolution 499; and philosophy 515-16; and science 515; animals in 497; conversational mode 518; French Revolution 534; language 502; marginalia 504, 505, 515; mimesis 495, 496; poetry **515–19**; religion 518; travel 522; *Biographia Literaria* 520; *Christabel* 516–17; *Constitution of Church and State, The* 494, 508; 'Dejection' ode 507; 'Hymn before Sun-rise' 517; *Kubla Khan* 493, 508, 517; *Letters* 508; *Lyrical Ballads* (with Wordsworth) 501, 518–19, 540; *Madoc* 518; *Notebooks* 508; *Rime of the Ancient Mariner, The* 497, 515, 516–17, 518; *Sonnets from Various Authors* 518, 948; 'To a Young Ass' 497; *Watchman, The* 518
collaboration: Renaissance drama 396
collecting: early modern 416–17, 426–7
collections: book 943
Colling, Mary 534
Collingbourne 239
Collins, Merle 374
Collins, Wilkie **572–4**; and Dickens 572; and Godwin 572; and Sayers 573-4; letters 573; nostalgia in 568; paranoia in 637; pathology in 568; sisters in 554; suicide in 572-3; women musicians in 569; *Armadale* 568, 572, 573; *Frozen Deep, The* 572; *Law and the Lady, The* 572; *Message from the Sea* (with Dickens) 572; *Moonstone, The* 550, 572; *No Name* 568; 'No Thoroughfare' (with Dickens) 552, 572; *Woman in White, The* 566, 568, 569, 572, 573, 576
Collins, William 477, 536, 573
Collins Cobuild Students' Dictionary 28
Colón, Willie 811
colonial book: in America 728–9
colonial women: in Stuart drama 378–9, 466
colonialism: African literature and 823; early modern 413–14
Columbia school 20
Columbus, Christopher 502
comedy: 19C 562
Comfa religion 89
comic acting 542–3
comics 932
coming of age novels 783
commemoration, Christian 117
commodification: early modern drama and 398
communication accommodation theory 70
Communist Party of Australia 855
community: in 19C American fiction 738; in 20C American poetry 758
companies, theatrical: children 341; in Shakespeare's time 341
comparatives: language 14
Compass Players 690
complement clauses 35
complementation: children's acquisition of 3–4
complements, verb 33
Complete Collection of State Trials, A 487
compositionality: principle of 52
compounding: language 12–13
Compton, Jennifer: *Crossfire* 871
Compton, William, Lord 394
Compton-Burnett, Ivy 635
computational linguistics 15
computers 930
Condé, Mayse: *Moi, Tituba, Sorcière Noire de Salem* 901
conditionals: language 48–9
Condren, Conal: *Language of Politics, The* 422
conduct: medieval 140–1
confidentials: in slave society 899
Congreve, William 948; *Double Dealer, The* 931
Conrad, Joseph **652–7**; and Achebe 656; and Fitzgerald 765; and Poe 656; and Schopenhauer 653–4; and Impressionism 652–3; drama 654; geography 639; Gothic modernisms 638; infernal imagery 655; maritime fiction 639; South America in 655; *Chance* 654; 'Christmas Day at Sea' 655, 656; 'Falk' 655; *Gaspar Ruiz* 655;

Heart of Darkness 633, 638, 654, 655; *Lord Jim* 637, 655, 656, 657; *Nigger of the Narcissus, The* 657; *Nostromo* 655, 656, 765; *Outcast of the Islands, An* 655; 'Outpost of Progress, An' 656; 'Planter of Malata' 654; 'Return, The' 656; *Secret Agent, The* 638, 640, 654; 'Secret Sharer, The' 654, 657; 'Smile of Fortune, The' 656; *Under Western Eyes* 655, 657; *Victory* 654; 'Warrior's Soul, The' 656
consonant sequences 8
consonant weakening 7
consonants: Australian English 79
contact languages 79, 86, 87
Contemporary Review 611
contexts 99
control: language 25, 36
convents: letter writing in 949
conversation: language of 98
conversation analysis: Caribbean English 84
Conversion of St Paul, The 185
convict literature 844–6
Cook, Eliza: *Songs of Labor* 589
Cook, George Cram 800
Cook, Hardy M. 312
Cook, James 506
Cook-Lynn, Elizabeth: *Aurelia: A Crow Creek Trilogy* 808
Cooke, Jo: *Tu Quoque* 395
Cooke, Rose Terry 740
Cookson, Catherine 640
Cooney, Caroline B. 642
Cooper, Dennis 774
Cooper, Edith Emma 704
Cooper, James Fenimore 927; maritime fiction 568, 639
Cooper, Susan Fenimore: *Rural Hours* 735
Cooper, Thomas: *Purgatory of Suicides, The* 589
co-operation principle 94–5
Coover, Robert 779, 783
copies: Anglo-Saxon texts 115–16
Coppe, Abiezer 461
Corcoran, Neil 711
Corkery, Daniel 647
Cornhill Magazine, The 568, 611
Cornwall, Barry 510
Cornwall: place-names 63
Coronation Street 98
corpora 45
Corpus Christi 183
corpus linguistics 2–3, 27–9, 69
corpus-based linguistics 2
corpus-driven linguistics 2–3
Corrie, Joe: drama 689–90; *In Time o' Strife* 689
Cortázar, Julio 775
Cortes, Hernando 379
costumes, stage: Renaissance 418
Cotton, John: *Brief Exposition of...Canticles* 730
Coughlan, Patricia 245
country house poetry 427–8
countryside: invention of 455
Coupland, Douglas: *Generation X* 783
court poetry 152–3
courtesy books: medieval 141
courts: Royal 227; Scottish 413; Stuart 413
Cousins, Don: *It's Only Temporary* 777
Couto, Mia: magic in 825
Coventry: civic dramas 251
Coventry Hock Tuesday Play 184
Coward, Noel 682, 699
Cowley, Abraham 422, 430, 464, 643; as Royalist 429; *Civil War, The* 429; *Davideis* 429; *Essays in Verse and Prose* 433
Cowley, Hannah 469, 540; *Day in Turkey, A* 539
Cowley, Malcolm: *Portable Faulkner, The* 769
Cowper, William 479, **482–4**; and newspapers 482–3; letters 483–4; *Task, The* 482–3
Crabbe, George 482
Craik, Dinah Maria Mulock 615
Craik, T.W. 282, 283
Cramphorn, Rex 326, 876
Crane, Hart 446; letters 763; 'My Grandmother's Love Letters' 763
Crane, Ralph 924; and Shakespeare 285-90
Crane, Stephen 783
Crane, Walter 560, 928
Cranmer, Thomas 126, 247
Crashaw, Richard 428; devotional verse 433
Craven, Elizabeth Berkeley: *Georgian Princess, The* 543
Crawford, Francis Marion 736
Creation of the World 185
Creeley, Robert 754, 947
creolistics **84–90**
creolization 85, 86–7
Creswick, William 324
Crevecoeur, J. 731
Crewe family 386
Crewe, Jonathan: *Trials of Authorship* 235–6

Crewe, Sir Ranulph 386
Crews, Harry: *Body* 788; *Gospel Singer, The* 788; *Naked in Garden Hills* 788
Crichton, Michael 116
crime fiction: American 934; *see also* detective fiction
Crimea War 593–4
crimes: of passion 558; unsolved 555
criminal poets 590
criticism *see* literary criticism
Croll, Robert H. 856
Crompton, Henry 582
Cromwell, Oliver 226, 440, 450; visual imagery of 461–2
crook plays 795
Crooke, Helkiah 329
Crosbie, Lynn 883
Crosland, Camilla 592
Cross, Zora: *This Hectic Age* 853
Crowley, Robert 924; editions of *Piers Plowman* 160
Crowne, John: *Calisto* 456; *Miseries of Civil War, The* 261
Crozier, Lorna 885
Cruz, Migdalia 810
Cuba: classism 893
Culleton, Beatrice: censorship 935
cultural background: OE literature **117–21**
cultural identities: African literature and 823; Caribbean 898
cultural materialism: Shakespeare and 340
cultural studies: Irish 644; Victorian **548–59**
culture: American literary 729; americanization of 331; Anglo-Saxon 118; Canadian literature and 877–8; in US fiction 782; visual 495, 774–5
Cumbria: place-names 63
cummings, e.e.: *Enormous Room, The* 636
Cummins, Maria: *Mabel Vaughan* 738
Cunard, Nancy 592
curiosities: early modern 416–17, 426-7
Curnow, Allen **913–14**, 915; publishing 913
Curren, Margaret 859
current affairs: 16C 227
Cursor Mundi 47
Cusack, Dymphna: letters 852–3; *Come in Spinner* (with James) 853, 854; *Jungfrau* 863
Cushing, Peter 577
Cust, Richard 410
Cuthbert, St 119
Cynewulf: language 14; *Elene* 14, 126, 127
Cyprian 132, 440
Daborne, Robert 299
Dabydeen, David 374, 891
Dada 633, 638
Dafydd ap Gwilym: *Poems* 145; 'To his Pecker' 145
Daily Gazetteer 487
Daily Telegraph 614
Daldry, Stephen 700
Dale, Leigh: 'Canonising Queer' 858
Dallas, Jeffrey 889
D'Alton, Louis: *This Other Eden* 645
Dana, Richard 639, 736
Danaiyarri, Hobbles: 'Saga of Captain Cook, The' 842–3
Dances with Wolves (film) 806
Dane, Clemence 634
Danelaw 119–20
Daniel, Samuel 411; *Musophilus* 386
Daniel 128
D'Annunzio, Gabriele 927
Dante Alighieri 448, 633, 869, 924; and Eliot 706; *De Vulgari Eloquentia* 673; *Divine Comedy* 202–3, 785, 789; *Inferno* 196
D'Arcy, Margaretta 701
Dark, Eleanor: life and works 863
Daruwalla, Keki N. 901
Darwin, Charles 478–9, 562, **563**, 928; Church in 562–3; letters 563; *Origin of the Species* 549; *Variation of Animals and Plants Under Domestication, The* 563
Darwin, Erasmus 493, 529
Dattani, Mahesh: *Collected Plays* 901; *Tara* 905
Daughters of Erin 692
Davenant, William 401; *Cruelty of the Spaniards in Peru, The* 468; *Enchanted Island, The* (with Dryden) 379, 466; *History of Sir Francis Drake, The* 468; *Siege of Rhodes, The* 468
Davidson, John 709
Davies, Oliver 149
Davies, Robertson **879–80**; and Huxley 879; alcohol in 879; Cornish Triptych 880; Deptford trilogy 879, 880; humour 879; masks 879; plays 879–80; Salterton novels 879; *Cunning Man, The* 880; *Murther and Walking Spirits* 880; *What's Bred in the Bone* 880; *World of Wonders* 880
Davies, Sir John 234
Davies, Thomas 391
Davin, Dan 916–17
Davis, Beatrice 857

Davis, J.C.: *Fear, Myth and History* 422
Davis, Jack: *Dreamers, The* 872; *No Sugar* 873
Davis, Mark: *Gangland* 864
Davis, Rebecca Harding 787; *Life in the Iron Mills* 734; *Margret Howth* 772
Davison, Liam: *White Woman, The* 841
Dawe, Bruce: poetry **860**
Dawes family 931
Dawes, William: *Sermons* 931
Day, John 275, 389; print culture 227-8; *Spanish Moor's Tragedy, The* (with Dekker and Haughton) 399
De Bont, Jan: *Speed* 521
De Campo, Haroldo: *Galáxias* 758
De Courcy, Philippa 198
'De Falsis Deis' 131
De Graft, Joy 829
De Man, Paul 512
De Montalk, Geoffrey Potocki 916
De Monteflores, Carmen 811
De Origne Gigantum 167
De Quincey, Thomas 497; girlhood and 567; prose **504–5**; *English Mail Coach, The* 496; *Works* 504
De Souza, Eunice 904
De Vere, Edward, 17th earl of Oxford 315
De Vere, Robert, marquis of Dublin 197–8, 218
Dead, The (film) 645, 670
Deane, Seamus 643, 713
death: in OE literature 123
Death and Liffe 151
Debajehmujig Theatre 888
December Bride (film) 645
decomposition: lexical 26–7; morphological 11–12
deconstruction 262–3
Dee, John 346
Deegan, Thomas F. 580
Deer, Ada 807
definite articles 30
Defoe, Daniel 491; and print culture 490; maritime fiction 639; *New Voyage Round the World, A* 490
Dekker, Thomas 275, 341, 389, 393, 405; class and gender in 393–4; staging 394; *Roaring Girl, The* (with Middleton) 386–7, 398; *Satiromastix* 405; *Shoemaker's Holiday, The* 355, 386, 393–4, 398; *Spanish Moor's Tragedy, The* (with Haughton and Day) 399
Del Valle, Janis Astor 810
Delafield, E.M. 635
Delany, Sheila 200
Deleuze, Gilles 600, 647; *Anti-Oedipus* (with Guattari) 154; *Thousand Plateaus, A* (with Guattari) 209
DeLillo, Don 780, 783, **792–3**; gender in 793; subjectivity in 792; *Mao II* 792; *Underworld* 792; *White Noise* 777, 778, 793
Della Cruscanism 500
Deloney, Thomas 355–6; *Gentle Craft, The* 398; *Jack of Newbury* 356
Demidenko-Darville, Helen 852; *Hand that Signed the Paper, The* 853
demonstratives 30–1; complex 31
Dench, Judy 691
Denham, John 428; *Cooper's Hill* 429, 440, 455
Dennis, John 470, 497–8
Dent's Everyman Library 640
Deor 125; language 44
Derby's men (Strange's men) 255, 258, 259
Derbyshire: Viking Burial 119
Derozio, Henry 904
Derrida, Jacques 240, 499, 584, 761, 776; gifts: 373
Desai, Anita: *In Custody* 903
Desai, Kiran 909
Desani, G.V.: *All About H. Hatterr* 909
desert narratives: Australian 865
Deshpande, Shashi: interview 911; *Small Remedies* 901
design 928; book 933
Desmet, Christy 380
Despenser, Edward and Thomas 155
Despenser Crusade 162
Dessaix, Robert: *Night Letters* 864
detective fiction 417, 944; forensic science and 558, 573; women writers 635–6, 944; *see also* crime fiction
Devaney, James 856
development: Caribbean 899–900
Devi, Mahasweta: *Imaginary Maps* 903
devils: in OE literature 122
Dew, Peter: *Age of Kings, An* 334
Dewhurst, Jonathan 610
Dharker, Imtiaz 903
Dhingra, Leena: *Amritvela* 907
Di Prima, Diane 947
dialect poetry 590
dialectology **72–8**
dialects, literary 104
Diario, The 928

diaspora writing: Indian 902, 907–8
Dick, Philip K.: *Time out of Joint* 779; *World Jones Made, The* 779
Dickens, Charles **574–7**, 607; and Collins 572; and Waugh 652; and London Foundling Hospital 552; companion to 574; domesticity in 554; film adaptations 576; manliness in 567; maritime fiction 568, 639; narratives 566, 566; paranoia 637; periodicals 575; public readings 574–5; serials 934; sisters in 554; trauma 575; villains 574; women musicians in 569; *Barnaby Rudge* 576; *Bleak House* 566, 574, 576; *David Copperfield* 567, 574, 575; *Dombey and Son* 566, 575, 576, 577; *Great Expectations* 568, 575, 576; *Hard Times* 576–7; *Little Dorrit* 552, 581; *Martin Chuzzlewit* 574; *Message from the Sea* (with Collins) 572; *Mystery of Edwin Drood, The* 569, 574; 'No Thoroughfare' (with Collins) 552, 572; *Old Curiosity Shop, The* 574, 576, 577; *Oliver Twist* 552, 575, 577; *Our Mutual Friend* 575, 576; *Pickwick Papers* 892; 'Signalman, The' 575; *Sketches by Boz* 574, 575; *Tale of Two Cities, A* 576
Dickinson, Emily 446, 502, 734, **739-40**, 747; body in 739; class 740; companion to 739–40; cultural contexts 740; gender in 739; Gothic in 739; letters 739; scientific language 735
Dickinson, James 465
Dickinson, Susan Gilbert 739
Dicsone, Alexander 925
Dictionarie French and English, A 57
dictionaries: development of English 6; early modern 57; in foreign language learning 57–8; German 927; learner 58
Dictionary of Old English 115
Digbys of Coleshill 431
Diggers 420
Dik, Simon 21
Dilke, Emilia 557
Dillon, Charles 610
Dinesen, Isak: *Dreaming Child, The* 696
dinner: in 20C fiction 635
Dinshaw, Carolyn 158
Diodati, Charles 438
Dirty Realism 774
discourse 50; spoken 91, 104
discourse analysis **90–6**; handbook 90-1; written 91, 101
discourse communities 92
Discoverie of the Knights of the Poste, The 355
disjunction: language 55
Disraeli, Benjamin 557
dissertations: Caribbean **891–2**
Diver, William: linguistics of 20
divorce court 934
Dixon, John: biography 247; marginalia 247
Dixon, Melvin 758
Dixon, Richard 600–1
Dixon, Robert: *Writing the Colonial Adventure* 850
Doane, Mary Ann 671
Dobell, Sydney 593–4
Dobson, Rosemary: *Untold Lives and Later Poems* 867
Docker, John: *Nervous Nineties, The* 850
Doctorow, E.L. 781, 783
Doddridge, Philip 535
Dodesham, Stephen 172
Dodgson, Charles 603
Dodgson, J.M. 65
Dodsley, James 5
Dodsley, Robert 5, 485
Doe, John 933
Doherty, Len 684
Doll, The 872
domestic workers: New York City 893
domesticity: in Victorian novel 569
Donaldson, Peter 272
donkey pronouns 31, 54
Donne, John 126, 296, 405, 421, 428, **441–8**; and Jonson 445, 447; allusions to 443; ambition 444; articulations of feminine 442; biography 441; concept of divine 441–2; erotic verse 446; essays in divinity 441; female persona poems 433; gender in 442; life and career 444; metre 445; monument 442; poetics of sacrifice in 445; secrecy of 445; 'Although thy Hand' 446; 'At the round earths imagin'd corners' 448; *Biathanatos* 444, 448; 'Bracelet, The' 445–6; 'Canonization, The' 446; 'Communitie' 443–4; 'Comparison, The' 446; 'Confined Love' 433; *Corona, La* 443, 447; *Devotions Upon Emergent Occasions* 441; 'Doomsday Sonnet' 448; *Elegies* 445–6; *First Anniversarie, The* 443; 'Funeral Elegy for Elizabeth Drury' 447; 'Goodfriday, 1613. Riding Westward' 443; *Holy Sonnets* 448; *Ignatius his Conclave* 444–5; 'Lamentations' 447;

'Loves progresse' 445; 'Natures Lay Ideott' 446; 'Nocturnall Upon St Lucies Day, A' 443; 'Oh let not me serve so' 446; *Poems, By J.D.* 443; *Progresse of the Soule, The* 447; *Pseudo-Martyr* 441, 444; 'Satire 3' 420; *Satyres* 442–3; 'Show me, deare Christ, thy spouse so bright and clear' 444; 'Sunne Rising, The' 443; 'Valediction: Forbidding Mourning' 446
Donne, W.B. 610–11
Doolittle, Hilda 643, **762**; and public sphere 762
doomsday: in OE literature 123
Doran, Madeleine 262
Dorris, Michael 805
Dos Passos, John: *Manhattan Transfer* 770–1
Doss, James D. 805
Dostoevsky, Fyodor 915; *Crime and Punishment* 655
Doubleday, Thomas: *Political Pilgrim's Progress, The* 577
Douce, Francis 200
Douglas, Gavin 178, **180**; translations of Virgil 180; *Palamon and Arcyte* 182
Douglas, Norman 583
Douglass, Frederick 749; *Narrative of the Life of Frederick Douglass* 748
Dove, Rita 757, 774
Dowling, Basil: anti-war poetry 913
Down, John Langdon 555
Dowse, Sara: *Digging* 864
Doyle, Arthur Conan **577**; masculinity in 577; *Adventures of Sherlock Holmes* 577; 'Cardboard Box, The' 577; 'Horror of the Heights, The' 577; *Lost World, The* 577; *Memoirs of Sherlock Holmes, The* 577; 'Poison Belt, The' 577; 'Resident Patient, The' 577; 'Terror of Blue John's Gap, The' 577
Doyle, Roddy 648
Drake, William 933
Drake-Brockman, Henrietta: *Fatal Days, The* 853
drama: ME **180–5**; Renaissance **385–408**; later 17C **466–71**; 19C popular 568; 19C Romantic **539–43**; 19C Victorian **607–11**; pre–1950 **689–93**; post–1950 **693–702**; American **794–804**; Australian **870–7**; Canadian **885–90**; characterization 96; early modern 395; Indian **905**; language of 98; *see also* theatre
drama groups: Scotland 689–90
drama publishing: Australia 859
dramatic poetry: Florentine 924
dramatists: Renaissance 302–3, 388
Dramaturgical Services Inc 326
Draper, John W. 246
Drayson, A.W.: short stories 838
Drayton, Michael 411; *Poly-Olbion* 432
dread talk 88
Dream of the Rood, The 124, 126, 131
Dreiser, Theodore 948; life and work 936; *Sister Carrie* 777
Dreyer, C.T. 645
Dromgoole, Dominic 700; *Full Room, The* 702
Droste-Hülshoff, Annette von 532
drug control: in Caribbean 895
Dryden, John 454, 455, **458–60**, 468, 732, 925; and Keats 510; and Richardson 486–7; and Rymer 470; criticism 459; music and visual arts 459; plays **470–1**; reputation 460; translations 457, 458–9; unwritten masterpiece 460; *Absalom and Achitophel* 462; *All for Love* 471; *Amboyna* 413, 470; *Amphitryon* 471; *Annus Mirabilis* 459, 478; *Aureng-Zebe* 470; *Canterbury Tales* 204; *Conquest of Granada, The* 470; *Don Sebastian* 470, 471; *Enchanted Island* (with Davenant) 379, 466; *Fables* 477; *Indian Emperour, The* 378, 466, 470; *Indian Queen, The* 378, 466, 470; *Kind Keeper, The* 469; *MacFlecknoe* 478; *Marriage-à-la Mode* 469; *State of Innocence* 475; *Tempest, The* 378, 466, 470, 471
Du Maurier, George 550, 560; *Trilby* 569, 616
Dublin 928
Dublin University Magazine 556
Dubus, Andre 787
Duck, Stephen: *Thresher's Labour, The* 482
Ducrot, O. 104
Dudek, Louis: and Pound 884
Dudeney, John 64
Duffet, Thomas 466
Duffy, Carol Ann 710
Duffy, Eamon 227
Duffy, Maureen 635, 688
Dugdale, William: *Monasticon Anglicanum* 933
Duhamel, Denise 758
Dunbar, R. 15
Dunbar, William 178; *Lament for the Makars* 179

Duncan, Robert 947
Dunedin Master Printers' Association 930
Dunlap, William **732–3**; *Artist Showing a Picture from 'Hamlet' to his Parents, The* 732; *Christ Rejected* 732; *Father, The* 732; *Trip to Niagara, A* 794
Dunlop, Alexander 244–5
Dunne, Christopher 334
Durack, Elizabeth 852
Durfey, Thomas 466, 470
Durham, Jimmie 374
Durham Prologue 185
Durham Proverbs 123
Durham 129
Dury, John 464
Dutt, Michael Madhusudan 904
Dutt, Toru 904
Dutton, Laurence and John 394
Dutton, Richard 417
Dux Moraud 185
Dyce, Alexander 268
Dye, Alexander 533

Eade, J.C.: *Forgotten Sky, The* 373
Eadwig Basan 117
Earle, Chris: *RADIO:30* 890
East African literature **833–6**
East Anglia: drama 182; language 72–3; place-names 66
East India company men 414
East is West (film) 812
Eaton, Edith: screenplays 812
Eaton, Winnifred: biography 812; *Miss Nume of Japan* 812
Eaves, Morris 524
Eccles, Christine 261
Eckert, P. 37
Eckley, Sophia 596
Eco, Umberto 689, 801
ecology: language 85; Native American literature and 806
economic texts: modality in 32
Economist, The 32
economy: Anglo-Saxon 118
ecotourism: discourse of 102
eddic poetry 119
Eddy, Mary Baker 735
Edelman, Charles 279
Edgar, King 119
Edgar, David: *Destiny* 700; *May Days* 700; *Teendreams* 700
Edgeworth, Maria 536, 648; *Harrington* 502, 503
Edinburgh Review 611
editing: copy-text 297–300
Edmund Ironside 310–11, 397
Edmundson, Helen: *Clearing, The* 700
education: social impact on 16C drama 230
Edward II 144
Edward III 294, 356
Edward the Elder, king of Wessex **118-19**
Edward, 2nd Duke of York: *Master of Game* 151, 218
Edwards, Gale: *Taming of the Shrew* 327
Edwards, Richard: punctuation 935; works 182; *Damian and Pythias* 182
Ee Tiang Hong 846
Egerton family 426
Egerton, Sir Charles 431
Egerton, Thomas 442
egoism 668–9
Egoist, The 613
Eikon Basilike 440
Eldershaw, Flora 864
Eleanor of Castile 155
electronic age: early books and 138
electronic media 944
electronic publishing 929
electronic sources: for Anglo-Saxon studies 115
electronic texts: ME literature and 138
Elias, Norbert 190
Eliot, George 553, **577–82**; action in 579; adoption in 569; betrothal in 554; companion to 578; domesticity in 554; Dutch reception 580; letters 581; Madonna in 559, 578; money 579-80; narratives 566; nostalgia in 568; pathology in 568; pessimism in 578; poetry 591; punctuation 935; scepticism in 578; short stories 878; sisters in 554; theology in 578–9; women musicians in 569; *Adam Bede* 576, 577–8, 579, 580; *Brother Jacob* 580; *Daniel Deronda* 569, 578, 579, 581; *Felix Holt* 579, 580; *Lifted Veil, The* 580; *Middlemarch* 566, 569, 578, 579, 580, 581, 633; *Mill on the Floss, The* 549, 569, 579, 580; 'Mr Gilfil's Love Story' 581; *Romola* 578, 579, 580; *Scenes from Clerical Life* 579; *Silas Marner* 579, 580
Eliot, T.S. 337, 506, 673, 697, **706–8**, 916; and Dante 448, 706; and Donne 446; and Jones 709; and Larkin 711; and Shelley 511; and Woolf 679–80; and Wordsworth

520; and BBC 706; and literary canon 427; and popular culture 706; and Puritans 707; and *Times Literary Supplement* 942; anti-Semitism 707; drama 690; fascism 676; free verse 643; friendship 708; modernism 613, 703, 707; myth 786; poetry 642; science in 640; selfhood in 638; sources 707–8; 'Experience and the Objects of Knowledge in the Philosophy of F.H. Bradley' 707; 'Figlia che Piange, La' 763; *Four Quartets* 707; 'Hollow Men, The' 708; 'Love Song of J. Alfred Prufrock, The' 707; 'Rhapsody on a Windy Night' 707; *Waste Land, The* 576, 703, 706, 707, 708
Eliot, Vivienne: biography 706
Elizabeth I 230, 236, 237, 240, 242, 246, 369; translations 224
Elizas Babes 945
Elkington, J.S.C. 848–9
Elliott, Ebenezer 590
Elliott, Ward 314–15
ellipsis 24, 55
Ellis, Brett Easton: *Less Than Zero* 783
Ellis, Henry 372
Ellison, Ralph: *Invisible Man* 774–5, 782–3
Ellroy, James 784
Elton, W.R. 372
Elyot, Sir Thomas: *Governour, The* 241
Emecheta, Buchi 823
Emerson, Lidian 741
Emerson, Ralph Waldo **740–2**, 743; and Coleridge 516; and Thoreau 740–1; and antislavery 741; and expansionism 742; and women's rights 741; democratic citizenship 741–2; journals 741; language 740; lectures 742; political sermons 740; reformism 740; transcendentalism 740; 'American Civilization' 741; 'American Scholar, The' 742; 'Culture' 594; *Essays: Second Series* 740; 'Speech at a Meeting to Aid John Brown's Family' 741
empire: on English stage 466–7, 470; identity and 557; ideological origins of 415–16; liberalism and 558; poetics of 481
Empson, William 438, 446, 709
enclosure, discourse of: OE 123
Encore 697
endangered species: manuscripts on 927
energy physics 558
Engel, Marian: *Glassy Sea, The* 880
Engels, Friedrich 821
England: representations of 909
English language **1–114**; 18C 43–4; globalization 41; history of 5, 41; as lingua franca 78; standardization of 5–6
English Language Teaching: use of corpora 28
English linguistics: history of **5–6**
English literature: OE **115–36**; ME **137-89**; 16C **224–49**; Renaissance drama **385–408**; early 17C **409–24**; early 17C poetry **425–33**; later 17C **454–73**; 18C **474–92**; 19C Romantic **493–547**; 19C Victorian **548–631**; modern **632–727**
English National Opera 328
English Review 613
English Revolution: writing of 460–1
English Shakespeare Company 253, 320
English Stage Company 692
English studies: innovation and continuity in 4–5
Englishwoman's Review 613
Enoch, Wesley: *7 Stages of Grieving, The* (with Mailman) 874
Enright, Nick 872
envy: Renaissance 405
Ephelia 456
Epstein, Helen 781
Equiano, Olaudah 729
Erasmus, Desiderius 929; *Colloquia* 387; *Paraclesis* 181; *Paraphrase...upon the gospel of sainct John* 224
Erdman, David 524; *Prophet Against Empire* 525
Erdrich, Louise 776, **807**; *Antelope Wife, The* 807; *Beet Queen, The* 807; *Love Medicine* 807; *Tales of Burning Love* 805; *Tracks* 806
Erne, Lukas 271
eroticism: in OE literature 124–5
erotics: lesbian 456
Ertz, Susan 634
eschatology, visionary 159–60
Eschenbach, Wolfram von: *Parzival* 165
Espada, Martín 758
Esquivel, Laura 776
Essex, Robert Devereux, 2nd earl 243
Essick, Robert: *William Blake and the Language of Adam* 524
Esteves, Sandra María 811
Estuary English 41
Eterovich, Karen 928
Ethelred, alderman of Mercia 67

ethics: in American narratives 775; in Australian literature 848; in novels 567
ethnicity: language change and 74
etymology 59
Eugenics Review 707
Eulogium Historiarum 142
Eureka Youth League 855
Euripides 677
Europe: Anglo-Saxon England and 118; languages 48; medieval drama 184
evangelization: Europe 118
Evans, Arthur: diaries 562
Evans, Christine: *My Vicious Angel* 872
evasions: interview 95
Evelyn, John 464
Eventius, St 130–1
everyday speech 91–2
Everyman 184
evidentiality 92
evolution: language 85
examinations: Victorian 549–50
Exeter Book **124–6**; metre 124; Riddles 124, 125
exile: OE literature in 125
Exodus **127–8**; migration myth 124
exoticism: postcolonial 903
expletives 27
ex-slave recordings 90
Ezekiel, Nissim 904

fabliaux: Chaucer 210; early spoken English and 205
facsimiles: ME 139
Fadlan, Ibn 116
Fairbairns, Zoë 688
Fairburn, G.E. 916
fairies 557
fairy tales 558
Falena, Ugo: *Tristano e Isotta* 166
Falkland Islands English 80–1
Fall, Aminata Sow 822, 830
Fallon, Kathleen Mary: *Working Hot* 861
families: Anglo-Saxon 120
family fictions 641
family life: Victorian 554
Fane, Mildmay 428, 429, 935; poetry 425–6; *Otia Sacra* 425
fantasy: work and 777–8
fantasy fiction: alternative worlds in 642
Farah, Nuruddin **834–5**; *From a Crooked Rib* 835; *Secrets* 834, 835
Fardell, John 98
Farington, Joseph 481
Farmer, Beverley **860**; *Alone* 860; *Body of Water, A* 860
Farrell, J.G. 910
Fastnachtspiel 394, 398
Fauconnier, G. 103
Faulkner, William **768–70**, 776, 947; life and work 937; race 769; rape in 775; slavery 770; *Absalom, Absalom!* 769, 770; *As I Lay Dying* 769; *If I Forget Thee Jerusalem* 769; *Intruder in the Dust* 770; *Light in August* 769; *Sanctuary* 775; *Sound and the Fury, The* 638, 769; *Wild Palms, The* 769
Faust book 388, 403, 926
Fawcett, John: *Obi; or, Three Finger'd Jack* 543
Fawcett, R. 21
Fea, Kenneth 912
Federal Theatre Project 403
Federman, Raymond 779
Felman, Shoshana 755
feminism 941; in Australian theatre 874; first wave 854; in literary studies 936; popular texts and 567-8, 592; Shakespeare 360; women novelists and 634
feminist magazines 934
Fenton, Roger 593
Ferguson, Rachel 635
Fergusson, Adam 478
Ferlita, Ernest: *Black Medea* 872–3
Fetherstone, Christopher: *Lamentations...in prose and meeter* 447
Ficino, Marsilio: *Symposium* 233
fiction: pre–1945 **651–81**; post–1945 **681–9**; American 1900–45 **765–73**; American since 1945 **773–94**; Canadian **879–84**; Indian **905–11**
Fiedler, Leslie 776
Field, Eugene 944
Field, Michael: poetry 704–5; *Tragic Mary, The* 599
Field Day 713
field names 67–8
Fielding, Henry 490, 566; *Shamela* 484
fieldwork: linguistic 71
Figes, Eva 688
Fiji 902
Fiji English 9, 82
Fiji Hindi 87
film theory 941
Finch, Anne 428, 455, 456
Findley, Timothy: censorship 935
Fine, Anne 641

Finkelstein, David 934
Finnish language 9
First Nations literature 882; playwriting 885; stories 888
Firth, J.R. 2
Fischer, Bram 839
Fish, Stanley 880
Fishbone, Laurence 333
Fisher, Dorothy Canfield 636
Fiston, William 319
Fitz, Linda 373–4
FitzGerald, Edward: *Rubaiyat of Omar Khayyam* 599
Fitzgerald, F. Scott **765–7**; and Conrad 765; and Hemingway 766–7; companion to 766; short stories 765–6; 'Bernice Bobs her Hair' 766, 771; 'Diamond as Big as the Ritz, The' 766; *Flappers and Philosophers* 766; *Great Gatsby, The* 656, 765, 766; *Tales of the Jazz Age* 766; *Tender is the Night* 926
FitzGerald, Thomas 246
Fitzwilliam, Sir William 245
Flame Players 826
flapping: language 7–8
flash talk 57
Flaubert, Gustav: narrative 104–5; *Madame Bovary* 104–5
Fleming, Josseph 846
Fletcher, John 296; and Shakespeare 314–15, 389; *Beggar's Bush* 315; *Bonduca* 298, 411; *Elder Brother* 315; *Fair Maid of the Inn* 315; *Faithful Shepherdess, The* 315, 389; *Island Princess, The* 379, 413; *Love's Pilgrimage* 315; *Noble Gentleman* 315; *Queen of Corinth* 315; *Sea Voyage* 376, 378, 379, 466; *Tamer Tamed, The* 331, 345; *Tragedy of Sir John Van Olden Barnavelt, The* (with Massinger) 396; *Wife for a Month, A* 315; *Wild Goose Chase* 315; *Wit Without Money* 315; *Woman's Prize, The* 400; *Women Pleased* 315
Flinders Island Chronicle 842
Florentine dramatic poetry 924
Flower and the Leaf, The 203
Floyer, J.K. 139
Fludernik, Monika 104–5
Flynn, Dennis: *John Donne and the Ancient Catholic Nobility* 442
Foakes, R.A. 279, 299
Fogarty, Lionel 867
Foley, Barbara 778
Foley, James 803
Foljambe, Sir Francis 303
folklore: 18C novel and 490
Fontes Anglo-Saxon project 115
Fontes, Montserrat 776
Foot, Mirjam 937
Forbes, Leslie 340
Forbidden Planet (film) 335
Forché, Carolyn 757, 758
Ford, Ford Madox 613, 637; *Inheritors, The* 638
Ford, Richard 775, 777, 783
foreign language learning: dictionary use 57–8
foreign women: in literature 569
Foreman, Richard **802**; *Bad Boy Nietzsche!* 802
forensic science: detective fiction and 558, 573
forgeries, literary: Australian 852
formalism 509; syntactic 19
format, concept of 389
Fornes, Maria Irene: *Fefu and her Friends* 798
Forrester, Fanny 590, 592
Forster, E.M. 640, 916; *Where Angels Fear to Tread* 665
Fortescue, John 141
Fortnightly Review 611, 621
Foster, Don 262
Foster, John 518
Foster, R.F. 713
Foster, Thomas Campbell 934
Fothergill, Robert 887
Foucault, Michel 101, 352, 409, 499; language 70; *History of Sexuality, The* 703
Fouéré, Olwen 649
Founders, Era 929
Fourier, Charles 562
Fowler, H.W.: biography 561
Fowler, J. 37
Fowles, John: *French Lieutenant's Woman, The* 633, 640; *Mantissa* 499
Fox, Adam 419
Fox, George 461
Foxe, John: and Jews 228; print culture 227–8; *Actes and Monuments* 227, 228, 476, 933
Foxon, David 928
Fradenburg, Louise 216
Frame, Janet **914–15**; biography 914; *Carpathians, The* 914–15; *Daughter Buffalo* 914; *Intensive Care* 914; *Living in the Maniototo* 914; *State of Siege, A* 914–15

France: censorship 930; newspaper public 934; passion plays 184
Francis of Assisi, St 143
Francis of Lorraine 229
Francis, G. 33
Francis, John 800
Francophone African women 822
Frankau, Pamela 634
Frankfurt school 340, 495, 499, 511
Franklin, Benjamin 924; theory of death 730–1; *Autobiography* 730; *Memoir* 731
Franklin, John 611
Franklin, Miles **852–4**; letters 852–3; passionate friends of 853; topical writings 854; *Joseph Furphy* 854; *My Brilliant Career* 853, 854
Franko B: *I'm Not Your Babe* 184
Fraser, George 709
Fraser, Kathleen 754, 756
Fraser, Patti: *Boom* (with Salverson) 888–9
Fraser's Magazine 537, 538, 593, 611, 617
Fratelli Alinari 927
fraud 417
Frazer, James 948
free verse 642–3
Freeman, J.D.F.: *Bibliography of the Works of Samuel Johnson* 925
Freeman, Mary Wilkins 738–9; *Portion of Labor, The* 772
Freewoman 613
Frege, Friedrich 17
Frege, Gottlieb: compositionality 52
French Caribbean writing 901
French Revolution 534
French, Old 4
Frend, William 508
frequency: language 4, 11
Freud, Sigmund 263, 360, 562, 606, 710; and Byron 514; and Chaucer 221; and Woolf 675; paranoia 637; *Civilisation and its Discontents* 849; 'Mystic Writing Pad' 419
Friedman, Susan Stanford 884; *Mappings* 680
Friedrich, Caspar David 517
Friel, Brian 701; *Dancing at Lughnasa* 98
Fries, Maureen 166
frightening fiction 642
Frisian, Old 13
Froissart, Jean 144, 220
frontiers: American dramas 795–6; Australian 850; postmodernism and 776; South Australian 841
Frost, Robert 520, 642, **762–3**, 764, 783; and W. James 762–3; and politics of poetry 762; 'Directive' 763; 'Mountain, The' 763; *North of Boston* 705; 'Road Not Taken, The' 763
Froude, James A. 448
Fry, C.B. 561, 614
Fry, Christopher 699
Fry, Donald 129
Fry, Roger 679–80
Frye, Northrop 328, 342, 409, 524; *Fearful Symmetry* 525
Fuentes, Carlos 775, 776
Fuller, Don: *Payback at the Capricornia Casino* 848
Fuller, Margaret 559, 578, 741, **742–3**; letters 742–3; *Summer on the Lakes* 743; *Woman in the Nineteenth Century* 743
Fullerton, Mary 853
functional grammar 49
functional linguistics 15
functionalism: language 20–1
'Funeral Elegy, A' 447
Furphy, Joseph: landscape and gender in 854; *Buln Buln and the Brolga, The* 854; *Such is Life* 851
Fuseli, Henry 438
Fussell, Paul 651; *Great War and Modern Memory, The* 716

Gaceta de Texas, La 809
Gadamer, Hans-Georg 761, 880
Gage, Frances Dana 737
Gaines, Barbara 320
Gaines, Ernest J. 775
Gainsborough, Thomas 490
Gair, Reavley 275
Galaxy 747
Gale, Lorena: *Angélique* 886
Gale, Zona: *Miss Lulu Bett* 773
Gall, F.J. 493
Gallant, Mavis 878
Gamelyn 168–9
Gaminara, William 701
Gandhi, Indira 682
Gandhi, Mahatma 902, 909
Gangemi, Kenneth 779
Ganguli, Usha: *Rudali* 905
Gardiner, Marguerite 592
Garifuna language 89
Garner, Helen 864; *Last Days of Chez Nous, The* 865; *Monkey Grip* 856
Garnier, Robert: *Marc Antoine* 231

Garrick, David 391–2, 495
Garrigue, Jean 947
Garth, Samuel: *Dispensary* 457
Gary, Simon 693
Gascoigne, George: *Adventures of Master F.J., The* 225; *Certayne notes of Instruction concerning the making of verse or ryme in English* 225; *Hundreth Sundrie Flowres, A* 225–6; *Jocasta* 225; *Posies of George Gascoigne Esquire* 225–6; *Supposes* 225
Gaskell, Elizabeth **582**; narratives 566; *Mary Barton* 566, 582; *Round the Sofa* 582; *Ruth* 582; *Sylvia's Lovers* 582
Gaskell, Margaret Emily 582
Gaskell, Philip 928
Gasparini, Leonard 885
Gass, William H. *Willie Masters Lonesome Wife* 499
Gast of Gy, The 367
Gates, David 777
Gates, Henry Louis Jr 770
Gattaca 103
Gawain-poet **152–5**; *see also Pearl; Sir Gawain and the Green Knight*
Gay, John: *Trivia* 478
Geddes, Anthony 528
Gee, Maggie 780
geek culture 926
Gemmell, Nikki: *Cleave* 865
gender: grammatical 14; in Irish poetry 718–19; language and 80, 93; post-war British drama 699–700; on Renaissance stage 360–1; social theory of 70
gender paradox: language 38, 75
Gendlin, Eugene 661
generative grammar 15
Generides 173
Genesis A 128
Genesis B 128
genetic counselling 93
genetic engineering 103
genetics: names and 65
genre: in literary and linguistic studies 38–9
genres: 18C 43
Gentleman's Magazine 617
Geoffrey of Monmouth 411; *Prophetiae Merlini* 142
geography 639
Geography of Haunted Places 874
George, Louise Wright 261–2
George a Greene 398
Germ, The 603
German dictionaries: 927
Germanic languages 44; morphology 13
Germanic settlements 68
Germany: and Hemans 532; fairy-tale road 928; universities 508
Gervais, David 711
gestures: in medieval drama and art 181
Ghana: language 83
Ghana Dance Ensemble 829
Ghanaian literature 820, **827–9**
Ghosh, Amitav 908, **911**; *Calcutta Chromosome, The* 907; *Glass Palace, The* 901; *In an Antique Land* 911, 949; *Shadow Lines, The* 909, 911
ghost stories: by Victorian women 568
ghost towns: Australian 851
Gibb, Dagoberto: *Magic of Blood, The* 774
Gibbon, Edward 652
Gibbon, Perceval: short stories 838
Gibbons, Luke 644, 670
Gibson, Gail McMurray 182
Gibson, James 600
Gibson, William: *Neuromancer, The* 794, 884
Gide, André 654; *Immoralist, The* 638
Gikandi, Simon 833
Gilbert and Sullivan operas 646
Gilbert, Kevin: *Cherry Pickers* 872–3
Gilchrist, Ellen 788
Gildas 121
Gildon, Charles 470
Gilmore, Mary 856
Ginibi, Ruby Langford: *Haunted by the Past* 842
Ginn, Noel 913
Gins, Madeline 779
Ginsberg, Allen 791, 937; religious visions 756
Ginsberg, Louis 937
Giotto: and Chaucer 220
Gipps land: captive white woman of 840–1
Girl's Own paper 568
girlhood: Victorian 567
girls series books 927
Gissing, George **582–3**; homosexuals in 583; manliness in 567; pathology in 568; *Born in Exile* 657; *Demos* 583; *Eve's Ransom* 583; *Nether World, The* 583; *New Grub Street* 567, 582–3; *Odd Women, The* 583
Givenness Hierarchy 52
Givón, Talmy 35
Gladding, Mrs E.N. 737
Gladstone, W.E. 605
Glanvill, Joseph 464

Glasgow 74, 552
Glasheen, Adaline: *Third Census* 668
Glaspell, Susan 738, **800–1**; biography 800; *Bernice* 690; *Trifles* 800
Glastonbury Abbey: Arthurian tradition and 166–7
Gleckner, Robert F.: *Piper and the Bard, The* 525
Gleitzman, Morris 641
Glissant, Edouard: *Discours antillais, le* 901
globalization: English language 41
Globe theatre 277, 386
Globe Trust 338
glosses and glossaries: OE 122; of Latin manuscripts 116
glottalization: American English 7
Gloucester 118
Gloucestershire: place-names 63
Glover, Denis: 'Home Thoughts' 915; 'Magpies, The' 915
Godwin, E.W. 559
Godwin, William 201, 491, 500, 537, 616, 637; and Collins 572; *Caleb Williams* 572
Goethe, Johann Wolfgang von 369, 422, 532
Goffman, Erving: *Presentation of the Self in Everyday Life, The* 695
Goldilocks and the Three Bears 101
Golding, William 687
Goldman, Jane 677
Goldsmith, Oliver 469; *Chinese Letters* 105
Goldstein, Rebecca 781; 'Legacy of Raizel Kaidish, The' 782
Gombrich, Ernst 230, 280–1
Gomez, Marga 810
Gómez-Peña, Guillermo: *Naftazteca* 810
Gonville and Caius College: manuscripts 137–8
'Good Wife Taught her Daughter, The' 141
'Good Wyfe wold a Pylgremage, The' 141,
Goodfellow, Geoff 867
Goodman, Allegra 781
Goodman, Paul 753
Gordimer, Nadine: everyday in 839
Gordon, Lucie Duff: *Letters from Egypt* 615
Gordone, Charles: *No Place To Be Somebody* 797
Gorling, Wendy: *Overcoat, The* (with Panych) 889–90
gospel books: 116
Gospels: OE 132
Gosse, Edmund 594
Gosse, Philip Henry: *Canadian Naturalist, The* 877
Gothic: Canadian 882; Romanticism and 558
Gothic family romance 558
Gothic modernisms 638–9
Goto, Hiromi: race in 882–3
Gould, John 928
Gould, Robert 467
Gounod, Charles François 561
Gower, John **170–1**, 191, 217; and Chaucer 198–9; cross-dressing in 171; professional readers 140; story of Lucretia in 194; *Confessio Amantis* **170–1**, 180, 943; *Education of Alexander* 170; *Tale of Ceïx and Alceone* 171; 'Tale of Constance, The' 198–9
gradual learning algorithm 8–9
graffiti 937; early modern 419
Grafton, Richard 372
Graham, Jorie 757
Grainger, James: *Sugar-Cane, The* 481
gram, concept of 48
grammar 18–19; functional 49; generative 15, 21; lexical-functional 20; metonymy and 103; in philosophy 17–18; spoken English 93
grammar wars 463
grammars: 19C 559; creole 86
grammatical gender: OE 14
grammaticalization 39–41, 72
Grand, Sarah 567
Grant, Duncan 679
Graphic, The 563
Graves, Robert: *Complete Poems* 709
Gray, Alasdair 648; punctuation 935; *History Maker, A* 658
Gray, Oriel: *Torrents, The* 872
Gray, Simon **695**, 701; *Japes* 695; *Late Middle Classes, The* 695; *Simon Gray: A Casebook* 695
Gray, Thomas 457, 477, 479, 524, 948; journal 480–1; *Progress of Poetry, The* 478
Great Big Mosquito Show 887–8
Great Exhibition 558, 575
Great Lakes: American literature of 736
Great Turk plays 467
Green, Richard Firth 162
Green, T.H.: philosophy 563
Greenaway, Peter: *Prospero's Books* 331, 335, 377, 380
Greenbaum, Avrom: *Bread of Affliction, The* 690

Greenblatt, Stephen 230, 360, 687; *Shakespearean Negotiations* 372
Greene, Graham: ocean voyages in 651; *Comedians, The* 651; *England Made Me* 651; *In Search of a Character* 651; *Journey Without Maps* 651; *Reflections* 651; *Power and the Glory, The* 638
Greene, Robert 258, 262, 311, 356, 381, **397**; *Friar Bacon and Friar Bungay* 388, 397; *George a Green* 255; *Groatsworth* 261; *John of Bordeaux* 388, 397
Greene, Thomas 395
Greenfield, Jon 261
Greenway, Kate 560
Greg, W.W. 253–4, 259, 264, 266, 277, 297–8, 302; *Editorial Problem in Shakespeare, The* 299, 300; 'Rationale' 299
Gregory the Great 133; and Ælfric 130
Gregory of Tours: *Historia Francorum* 129
Gregory, David 912
Gregory, Isabella Augusta, Lady 697
Gregory, Robert 716
Grene Knight, The 169
Greville, Sir Fulke, 1st Baron Brooke 231
Grey de Wilton 246
Grice, H.P. 49, 94–5
Grierson, Herbert: *Metaphysical Lyrics and Poems* 427
Griffin, Richard 334
Griffin, Robert: *Wordworth's Pope* 525
Griffith, D.W.: *Birth of the Nation, The* 769
Griffith, Trevor: *Occupations* 700
Grimshaw, J. 35
Gross, Philip 642
Grossman, Allen 763
Grosso, Nick: *Peaches* 701
grotesque 557; American South 788; Caribbean 892
Grove, F.P. 878
Guattari, Felix 647; *Anti-Oedipus* (with Deleuze) 154; *Thousand Plateaus, A* (with Deleuze) 209
Guayanese Creole 89
Guerra, Juan Luis 811
Guest, Barbara 753, **754**
Guest, Lady Charlotte 166
Guide 925
Guido della Collone 173
Guillaume de Machaut: *Dit de la fonteinne amoureuse* 219
Gullah 77, 90
Gunn, Mrs Aeneas: *We of the Never Never* 851
Gurney, Ivor: music 705; poetry 705; *Seven Sappho Songs* 705
Gurr, Andrew 259, 283
Guthlac of Crowland 120
Guthrie, Tyrone 326
Guthrie Theater, Minneapolis 377
Gutierrez, Donald 662
Guy of Warwick 169

H.D. *see* Doolittle, Hilda
Habermas, Jürgen 462; discourse 207–8; language 70; public sphere 500, 613
Hafiz: Sufi poems 712
Haggard, H. Rider **583–4**, 947; African romances 583–4; *Diary of an African Journey, 1914* 584; *She* 584
Haiti 892
Haitian Creole 86, 87, 88
Haiyuza Company 320
Hakluyt, Richard 415–16
Hale, Sarah 734; *Godey's Lady's Book* 735; *Northwood* 738
Haley, Alex: *Roots* 702
Hall, Edmund: *Chronicle* 265
Hall, Edward 256, 257, 260, 268
Hall, Peter 326, 328; *Wars of the Roses* 334
Hall, Rodney 849; white captive theme 841
Hall, Willis 684
Hallam, Arthur 604
Halliday, F.E.: *Shakespeare's Companion* 313
Halliday, M.A.K.: *Introduction to Functional Grammar* 21
Halliwell, James Orchard 305, 926, 946; biography 561
Hamilton, A.C. 246
Hamilton, Catherine 644
Hamilton, Eliza 533
Hamilton, Emma 539
Hamilton, Janet 534, 590, 592
Hamilton, S.G. 139
Hamlet (film) 330, 331–3, 338
Hammon, Jupiter: 'Address to Phillis Wheatley, An' 732
Hammond, Paul 459
Hampton, C.: *Philanthropists, The* 105
Hampton, Christopher 693; *Total Eclipse* 701; *White Chameleon* 701
Hanabusa, Chiaki 271
Handspring Puppet Company 837
Hannah, Barry 770

Hansberry, Lorraine 797; *Les Blancs* 798
Hansen, Joseph 784
Hanson, Pauline 851, 872
Hardwick, Elizabeth 758
Hardwick, J.M.D.: *Emigrant in Motley* 610
Hardy, Frank: biography 855; *Power Without Glory* 855
Hardy, Thomas 553, 618, 680; chronology 600; Emma poems 600; ethics in 567; music in 584, 600, 704; nature poems 600; novels **584–5**; pathology in 568; poetry **599–600**, 642, 703, **704**; public voice 584; *Desperate Remedies* 550; *Far From the Madding Crowd* 566; 'Going, The' 99; *Jude the Obscure* 585; *Mayor of Casterbridge, The* 584–5; *Pair of Blue Eyes, A* 550; *Return of the Native, The* 584, 925; *Tess of the d'Urbervilles* 585; *Under the Greenwood Tree* 550; *Woodlanders, The* 584
Hardyng, John: *Chronicle* 167, 309, 372
Hare, Augustus 616
Hare, David 701; *Teeth'n'Smiles* 700
Hariharan, Geeta 632; interview 910–11
Harington, John 317
Harjo, Joy 756; *In Mad Love and War* 806
Harlem Renaissance 933
Harley, Lady Brilliana 949
Harper, Frances E.W. 735, 737; *Iola* 734; *Minnie's Sacrifice* 734
Harper's Monthly 747
Harper's Weekly 57
Harpur, Charles 868
Harrington, James 461; *Oceana* 460; *Valerius and Publicola* 462
Harris, A. 13
Harris, Claire 632
Harris, John 421
Harris, Robert: *JANE, Interlinear* 868
Harris, Thomas 947
Harris, Wilson 632, 824, 897
Harrison, Jane Ellen 762
Harrison, John 277–8
Harrison, Leo 927
Harrison, Tony: and Holocaust 711; *Gaze of the Gorgon, The* 711; *Loiners, The* 711; *Shadow of Hiroshima, The* 711
Harrison, Wayne 326, 876
Harrison, William: *Historicall Description* 432
Harry, Deborah 926
Harsnett, Samuel: *Declaration of Egregious Popish Impostures* 372
Hart, Ernest 616
Harte, Walter: *Essay on Reason* 475
Hartley, Marsden: 'Last Look at John Donne' 446
Hartlib, Samuel 422, 464
Harvey, Gabriel 277
Harvey, Jonathan: *Beautiful Thing* 700
Harwood, Gwen 851, 866; letters 856
Harwood, Ronald: *Taking Sides* 697
Hattersley, Geoff 710
Haughton, William 275, 389; *Spanish Moor's Tragedy, The* (with Dekker and Day) 399
Hauser, Marianne 779
Havelok the Dane 168–9
Hawking, Stephen 686
Hawkins-Daly, Mark 702
Hawkwood, John 197
Hawthorne, Nathaniel **743–4**; and slavery 744; and visual arts 744; children's literature 744; folklore in 926; haunted house in 743–4; *Blithesdale Romance, The* 743, 744; 'Golden Touch, The' 744; *House of the Seven Gables, The* 743, 744; *Marble Faun, The* 744; 'Rappaccini's Daughter' 744; *Scarlet Letter, The* 744, 805
Hawthorne, Susan: *Falling Woman, The* 865
Hay, Trevor 846
Hayek, Friedrich 406
Haywood, Eliza 57, 476, 490; *Anti-Pamela* 484
Hazlitt, William 495, 500, 556; and French Revolution 534; drama criticism 507
Head, Bessie 838; power and change in 822–3
Headley, Victor: *Yardie* 894
Healey, Michael: *Drawer Boy, The* 890
health: in Australian Bush 851
Healy, Dermot 648
Heaney, Seamus 520, 642, 715, **717**; and nationhood 711–12; criticism 650–1; gender 718–19; *Beowulf* 717; *Spirit Level, The* 710
Hearne, Samuel 928
Heidegger, Martin 18, 436, 633, 761, 789
Heighton, Steven: *Admen Move on Lhasa, The* 883; 'Translations of April' 883
Heine, Heinrich 582
Heinlein, Robert A.: *Starship Troopers* 779
Heisenberg indeterminacy principle 156
Hejinian, Lyn: *My Life* 757
Helgerson, Richard 353, 355

Heller, Joseph **789**; *Catch–22* 789; *Good as Gold* 789; *Something Happened* 789
Heller, Michael 763
Helprin, Mark 781
Helsinki Corpus 45, 46, 47
Hemans, Felicia **530–3**; and Germany 532; elegiac poetry 531; reception 531–2; war 593; *Abencerrage, The* 532; 'Casabianca' 530; 'Dartmoor' 532; 'Erinna' 538; *Forest Sanctuary, The* 531, 532; 'Image in Lava, The' 532–3; *Lays of Many Lands* 531; *Modern Greece* 533; 'Properzia Rossi' 531; *Records of Woman* 531, 537, 593; *Restoration of the Works of Art to Italy, The* 533; *Songs of the Affections* 531
Heminges, John 271
Hemingway, Ernest **767–8**; and Fitzgerald 766–7; and Vonnegut 790; *Farewell to Arms, A* 766–7, 768; *In Our Time* 767–8; *Old Man and the Sea, The* 768, 777; 'Sea Change, The' 768; *Sun Also Rises, The* 766–7, 768
Hemsterhuis, François 928
Henri IV of France 413
Henri, Adrian 710
Henrietta Maria 432, 468
Henry IV 172
Henry V 167
Henry VI (television programme) 334
Henry VIII: marriage to Anne of Cleves 229
Henryson, Robert 178, **179**; *Fables* 179-80; *Orpheus and Eurydice* 179–80; *Testament of Cresseid* 179, 203
Henslowe, Philip 261, 275, 278, 299, 389, 418; patronage 392; *Diary* 258, 279, 298
Hentz, Caroline Lee 737, 926; *Planter's Northern Bride, The* 738
Herbert, Edward, Lord Cherbury 428, 447; 'Elegy Over a Tomb' 431–2
Herbert, Frank: *Dune* 503
Herbert, George 447, **449–50**; and Rossetti 602–3; and history 449; sacrifice in 449; 'Agony, The' 449; 'Altar, The' 449; 'Artillerie' 449; 'Divinitie' 449; 'Good Friday' 449; 'H. Communion' 449; 'Love Unknown' 449; *Priest to the Temple, A* 602; 'Sacrifice, The' 411; *Temple* 449–50; 'Virtue' 427
Herbert, Henry 275, 396
Herbert, John: *Fortune and Men's Eyes* 886
Herbert, Mary *see* Pembroke
Herbert, Richard 421
Herbert, William: *Croftus* 226
Herbert, Xavier 852, 865
Hereward 119
hermaphrodism: Ovidian 235–6; in Spenser 240–1
Herod 312–13, 343
heroes: border 776–7
Herrick, Robert 426, 428, 429, 430; *Hesperides* 417, 426–7; 'To Daffodils' 427
Hervey, John: *Verses Addressed to the Imitator of Horace* (with Montagu) 475
Herzen, Alexander: *Kolokol* 930
Hesse, Hermann 638
Hessel, Alfred: *History of Libraries, The* 946
Hewett, Dorothy: uncertainty in 867; *Neap Tide* 864
Hewitt, Andrew: *Political Inversions* 676
Heyen, William 755
Heyer, Georgette 926
Heyward, Dubose 798
Heyward, Michael: *Ern Malley Affair, The* 866
Heywood, Jasper 303
Heywood, Thomas 303, 401; *If You Know Not Me, You Know No Body, Second Part* 395; *Oenone and Paris* 277; *Rape of Lucrece, The* 277–8, 352
Hideki, Noda: *Midsummer Night's Dream, A* 323; *Much Ado* 323; *Sandaime Richâdo* 322; *Twelfth Night* 322–3
Hieatt, A. Kent 272–3, 274, 349
Hieatt, Charles W. 272–3, 274, 349
Higgins, George V. 784
Higgins, Iain 139
Higginson, Charles Gaskell 582
Highmore, Joseph 490
highwaymen 490–1
Hill, Geoffrey 711
Hill, Kenneth Evan 928
Hill, W. Speed 302
Hill Street Blues (televison programme) 803
Hillerman, Tony 805
Hills, Henry 931
Hilton, Walter 138
Hindi language 87
Hine, Reginald: *History of Hitchin, The* 667
Hinman, Charlton 267, 285–6
Hippolytus of Este 318
Hirsch, David H. 927
Hirsch, Marianne 781
Hirst, Desiree 524
histiographical texts: literary texts and 102–3
histiography: English Revolution 460

historical fictions 688–9
historical literature 686–7; Victorian 557
history: Australia **839–52**, **856–9**; England 415; Irish women 643–4; reading in early modern England 947-8
History of Friar Bacon, The 388, 397
Hitchcock, Alfred: *Birds, The* 802
hoaxes, scientific: 515
Hobbes, Thomas 460, **464**; ideologies 461–2; political theories 462; theory of explanation 464; *Behemoth* 462, 464; *Dialogue Between a Philosopher and a Student* 462; *Leviathan* 463–4, 526
Hobhouse, John Cam 587
Hobhouse, Thomas Benjamin 587
Hobson, Christopher 525
Hoccleve, Thomas 150, **174–6**, 191; and Chaucer 176; and constraint 176; and manuscript culture 174–5; and medieval literature 176; and money 175; and the court 175; editing 174; oxymoron in 175; self in 175; Series poems 174, 175, 176; social commentaries 145; society in 175; 'Balade...H. Somer' 174; 'Balade..Robert Chichele' 174; 'Compleynte paramont' 174; 'De beata Virgine' 174; *Dialogue* 175; 'Epistre de Cupide, L" 174; *Formulary* 176; *Male Regle, La* 174, 175, 176; *My Compleinte and Other Poems* 174; *Regement of Princes* 174, 175–6, 199
Hodges, William: *Travels in India* 506
Hodgins, Jack 824
Hodgins, Philip: rural poetry 866
Hodgson, Elizabeth M.A. 442
Hodgson, William Hope 639
Hoffman, Ernst 496, 502
Hoffman, Eva 781
Hoffman, Michael 756; *Midsummer Night's Dream, A* 331
Hofmeyr, Jan Hendrik 839
Hogan, Linda 757
Hogarth, William 490
Hogarth press 679
Hogg, James 496; *Private Memoirs and Confessions of a Justified Sinner, The* 950
Hogg's Instructor 504
Hoggard, Noel Farr 911
Holbein, Hans: *Ambassadors* 418
Holborn, Muir 848
Holcroft, Thomas 535
Hölderlin, Johann 498, 526
Holinshed, Raphael 256, 257, 260; and Spenser 246; *Chronicles* 246, 258, 361
Holland, John 259
Holland, Philemon 275
Holland, Richard: *Book of the Houlet* 178
Holley, Marietta: *Sweet Cicely* 737
Hollinghurst, Alan 780
Hollyband, Claudius 57
Holocaust 334, 711, 755, 756, 774
Home, John: *Douglas* 542, 948
Homer 482, 502, 514, 639; *Iliad* 235, 319; *Odyssey* 789
homosexuality: Victorian 563
Hong Kong: languages 82
Honigmann, E.A.J. 370; *Stability of Shakespeare's Texts* 309–10
Hooke, Robert 465
Hooker, Richard 421–2, 447
hooks, bell 634
Hope, A.D. 851, 867; 'Ascent into Hell' 868; 'Standards in Australian Literature' 858
Hopkins, Annette B. 582
Hopkins, Gerard Manley **600–2**, 606; and Augustine 601; and Murray 869; religion 601; 'Dolphin, The' 601; 'God's Grandeur' 601; 'Pied Beauty' 602; 'Sea and the Skylark, The' 601; 'Times Are Nightfall, The' 602; 'Windhover, The' 602; *Wreck of the Deutschland* 601
Hopkins, Pauline E. 735
Horace 387, 441, 712
Horkheimer, Max 499
Horler, Ken and Lilian 326
Horn Child 168–9
Hornsby, Joseph 194
Hosain, Attia: 'Phoenix Fled' 906
Hoskins, John 416
Hospital, Janette Turner **864**; rainforest in 864; *Last Magician, The* 864; *Oyster* 864
Hottentots: representations of 414–15
Hough, Graham 247
Household Words 575
Houseman, John 403
Houston, Robert 776–7
Hove, Chenjerai 836
Howard, David: interview 912
Howard, Elizabeth Jane 683
Howard, Lydia 737
Howard-Hill, T.H. 285–6, 287, 288, 289, 298
Howarth, Lesley 642
Howe, Susan 756
Howell, Jane: *Henry VI* 334
Howells, W.D.: *Venetian Life* 744
Howes, Barbara 947
Howitt, Mary 503

Hudson, Thomas 490
Hudson's Bay 928
Hügel, Friedrich 784
Hugh, Master 139
Hughes, Ann 410
Hughes, Langston **801**; letters 933; political plays 801; political poetry 759; *Angelo Herndon Jones* 801; *De Organizer* 801; *Harvest* 801; *Scottboro, Limited* 801
Hughes, Ted 642, 711
Hulme, T.E. 637, 762
Huloet, Richard 57
humanism 687
Humboldt, Wilhelm von 502
Hume, David 540, 948; *Essays and Treatises on Several Subjects* 936
Hume, Mark: *River of the Angry Moon* 877
Hungary, king of 304, 346
Hungary: Blake in 527
Hunston, F. 33
Hunt, Leigh 502, 503, 533; and Keats 510; and musical theatre 543; and the *Guide* 925; theatre criticism 507–8; *Descent of Liberty, The* 543; *Musical Evenings* 543
Hunter, Jim 698
Hunter, Lynette 284
Huntingdon, Francis, Lord Hastings 170
Huon of Bordeaux 170
Hurley, Frank 848–9
hurricane (1780): Jamaica 899
Hurston, Zora Neale 638, 770; dialect in 104; *Mule Bone* 801; *Their Eyes Were Watching God* 104
Hussein, Ebrahim: Swahili plays 834
Husserl, Edmund 17
Hussey, S.S.: *Chaucer* 193
Huston, John 670; *Dead, The* 645
Hutchinson, Lucy 461, 938
Huxley, Aldous 916; and Davies 879; and *Times Literary Supplement* 942; religion 641; science in 640; selfhood in 638; *Brave New World* 640
Huysmans, J.K. 633, 638
Hwang, David Henry 811
Hyde, Douglas: *Love Songs of Connacht, The* 616, 926
Hyde, Robin 913
Hyman, Earle 797
Hynes, Samuel 600
hypnosis 616
Hystorie of Hamblet 310
Ibsen, Henrik 369, 553, 697; *Hedda Gabler* 608
ICE: Beyond Cool 888
Ichizô, Kobayashi 323
identities: 16C 226; 19C novel 566; Irish 670
ideology: Protestant 229
Idriess, Ion 848–9
Igbo culture 823
Ignoto 352
Illustrated London News 563, 613, 614
illustrated manuscripts: of technical and literary texts 116
illustrations: Arthurian legends 166; wood-engraved 944–5
images: in medieval manuscripts 146
imagination, visual: Victorians and 558
Imagism 702–3
immigrant English 41, 80
imperialism: Australian 848–9; cultural 6
In Other Words 908
In the Bleak Midwinter (film) 330, 332, 333
In-Yer-Face theatre 700–1
Inchbald, Elizabeth 490, 535, 540; *Mogul Tale, A* 539; *Such Things Are* 539; *Wives as They Were, Maids as They Are* 539
incunabula 925, 935–6
indefinite articles 29–30, 52–3, 60
India: books 619; Canada and 887; cultural imperialism 6; early modern culture and 413–14; European discovery of 504, 506; literary surveillance in 611
Indian English 78–9, **81**
Indian languages: language change 4
Indian literature **901–11**
indigenous stories: Australia 841–2
indigenous theatre: Australian 872–3
industrial novels 772
infinitives 56; OE 46–7
Information and Communication Technology (ICT): language of 98–9
Inghinidhe na hEireann 649
Innocent VI, Pope 220
inscriptions, Christian 117
interests, global: Renaissance 230–1
interiority, human: on stage 369
interlanguage 9
Interlude and Tale of Beryn 215
International Corpus of English 78
International Dictionary of Theatre 702
internet: language 2, 16–17
intertextuality 263; OE 122
interviews: answers and evasions in 95
intonation 8

inversion: language 26
Ionesco, Eugene 697; *Lesson, The* 105
Ipomadon 164
Ireland, David 849
Ireland, William Henry: forgeries 350
Ireland 120; booksellers 928; drama 180–1; English colony in 121; English ideology in 226; famine 934; literary travellers in 558; Scotland and 648; self-government 551; Shakespeare productions 377; Spenser and 234–5, 241–2, 245–6
Irigaray, Luce 442, 634; mimicry 158
Irish literary dictionary 946–7
Irish Literary Theatre 648–9
Irish modern literature **643–51**; poetry **713–20**
Irish poets, Northern: and Romantic poetry 520
Irish theatre and drama 692–3
Irish writers 941
irony: Romantic 499
Iroquoian, Northern 4
Isherwood, Christopher 560, 675; biography 692
Islam: West African novel and 829–30
Island of Lost Souls, The (film) 335
Island Theatre Company 377
Isle of Dogs, The 396
Isocrates: *Areopagiticus* 436; *To Nicoles* 436
Italy: nation-building 590–1; Shakespeare and 340–1

J.R.M.: 'Lay of Lament, A' 841
Jack Drum's Entertainment 275, 405
Jack the Ripper 555
Jackaman, Rob 912
Jackendoff, Ray 49
Jacket 868
Jackson, Macdonald P. 275, 310, 371
Jackson, Michael 512
Jackson, Roger 278, 352
Jackson, Rosemary 537
Jackson, Shirley 947
Jackson, William Alexander 305
Jacobs, Eric 683
Jacobs, Harriet: *Incidents in the Life of a Slave Girl* 734
Jacobus de Cessolis: *De ludo scaccorum* 176
Jacopo di Dondi 211
Jaggard, William 254, 264
Jain, Sunita 901
Jakobson, Roman 39
Jamaica: Anansi folktales 892–3; hurricane (1780) 899; slavery 898–9
Jamaican Creole 88, 88
Jamaican English 84
James I and VI of Scotland 304; monarchic verse 432; as patron of arts 413; poetry 412; writings 412; *Amatoria* 412; *Basilikon Doron* 412; *Lepanto* 432; *Phoenix* 412
James I of Scotland: *Kingis Quair, The* 178–9
James V of Scotland 227
James, C.L.R. 892; biography 890; *Divina Pastoral, La* 897
James, Clive 856
James, Florence: letters 852–3; *Come in Spinner* (with Cusack) 853, 854
James, Henry 689, 736, **744–6**, 772; and Scandinavia 744; betrothal in 554; dress in 641; ethics in 567; ghost fiction 641, 745; short stories 745-6; 'Altar of the Dead, The' 746; *Ambassadors, The* 641, 768; 'Aspern Papers, The' 745; 'Beast in the Jungle, The' 745; *Beltraffio* 745; 'Broken Wings' 745; 'Brooksmith' 745; *Daisy Miller* 641; 'Friend of Friends, The' 745; *Golden Bowl, The* 641; 'In the Cage' 745; 'Jolly Corner, The' 745–6; 'Landscape Painter, A' 746; 'Madonna of the Future, The' 745; 'Middle Years, The' 746; 'Mora Montravers' 746; 'Pension Beaurepas, The' 641; *Portrait of a Lady, The* 641; *Princess Casamassima, The* 641; 'Private Life, The' 745; *Sacred Fount, The* 774; 'Shining Page, The' 745; 'Turn of the Screw, The' 746; *Washington Square* 641; *Wings of a Dove, The* 641
James, P.D. 635, 636, 944
James, William 555; and Frost 762–3
Jameson, Anna 559, 578, 598
Jameson, Fredric 776
Jameson, Storm 634
Janaczewska, Noëlle: *History of Water, The* 873
Japan: English studies in 5; Romanticism in 502; Shakespeare in 321–3, 335, 356, 367
Jardine, Alice 634
Jarman, Derek: antisacrifice in 708; *Tempest* 331, 334–5
Jauss, Hans Robert 172, 880
Jean de Meun: *Roman de la Rose* 144–5
Jean-Aubry, G. 654
Jefferies, Richard 550

Jeffes, Humphrey 259, 260, 266–7
Jellicoe, Ann: *Sport of My Mad Mother, The* 700
Jemison, Alice Lee 807
Jenkins, Harold 930
Jennings, John 535
Jenyns, Essie 324, 875
Jespersen, Otto: clefts 36; formalism 19; *Analytic Syntax* 19
Jewel, John: *Apologie or answere in defence of the Churche of Englande, An* 225
Jewett, Sarah Orne 738–9, 787
Jewish American literature 780–2
Jewish American poets 763
Jewish American writers: Holocaust and 774
Jhabvala, Ruth Prawer 910
Joan of Navarre 172
John Alden Company 326, 876
John of Gaunt 219
John, Elton 323
Johns, Jasper: *In Memory of My Feelings* 754
Johns, W.E. 641
Johnson, Deborah 682
Johnson, Dennis 774
Johnson, James Weldon: *Autobiography of an Ex-Coloured Man, The* 736
Johnson, Joseph 529, 535
Johnson, Mark 103
Johnson, Ronald 431
Johnson, Samuel 5, 391, 456–7, 479, 481, 488, 535; and Austen 489; bibliography 925; *Dictionary* 6; *Lives of the Poets* 477
Johnston, Dorothy: *One for the Master* 864
Johnston, Ellen 534, 589, 592
Johnston, George 855; *Cartload of Clay, A* 854; *Clean Straw for Nothing* 854
Jolley, Elizabeth: early stories 863; *Georges' Wife, The* 853; 'Lehmann Sieber' 863
Jones, Daniel: phonetics 6; *Outline of English Phonetics* 6; *Pronounciation of English* 6
Jones, David: and Eliot 709; exclusion from canon 709; friendship 708; *In Parenthesis* 178
Jones, Edward P.: *Lost in the City* 774
Jones, Ernest 577; *New World, The* 589
Jones, Inigo 413
Jones, Richard 926
Jones, Thom 774
Jones, William 478–9, 506
Jonson, Ben 261, 296, 352, 393, **405–7**, 478; and Donne 445, 447; and Shakespeare 366; and War of Theatres 341, 347; country house discourse 428; female persona poems 433; films 405; low and high art 251; manuscripts 390; masques 407, 939-40; plays 939–40; scepticism in 405–6; staging 387; widows in 395; *Alchemist, The* 387; *Bartholomew Fair* 376, 406; *Cynthia's Revels* 277, 405, 447; *Devil is An Ass, The* 406; *Discoveries* 316; *Eastward Ho!* (with Chapman and Marston) 386–7, 395, 396, 399; *Entertainment of the King and Queen at Theobalds* 390; *Epicoene* 279, 387; *Every Man in His Humour* 386–7, 405; *Every Man Out of His Humour* 302–3, 385–6, 405; 'In Defence of their Inconstancy. A song' 433; *Love's Triumph through Callipolis* 407; *Magnetic Lady, The* 390, 406–7; *Masque of Beauty, The* 407; *Masque of Blackness, The* 387; *Mercury Vindicated* 387; *Oberon, the Fairy Prince* 407; 'On the famous voyage' 432; *Pleasure Reconciled to Virtue* 387, 407; *Poetaster* 275, 405; 'Queen and Huntress' 427; *Sejanus* 411; 'Song. That Women are but Mens shaddowes' 431; 'To the Immortal Memory' 427; *Volpone* 277, 318, 387, 396, 405; *Works* 417, 426–7
Joplin, Patricia Klindiest 676
Joseph of Arimathea 167
Joseph, M.K. 915
Josephus, Flavius: *De Bello* 485
journalism: Victorian 557
Jowett, John 255–6, 278
Joyce, James 643, 646, 647, **667–74**, 699; and Dublin 673–4; and egoism 668–9; and Ireland 670; and law 674; and physical forms of books 934; and Revivalism 670; film adaptations 670–1; Marxism 672; masculinities in 669–70; music 637; Notebooks 667–8; snobbery in 674; 'Araby' 671; 'Circe' 671; 'Dead, The' 669, 671, 672, 673; *Dubliners* 639, 669, 671; 'Encounter, An' 671; *Exiles* 697; *Finnegans Wake* 667–8, 669, 672, 673; 'Hades' 674; 'Ithaca' 672, 673; 'Penelope' 672; *Portrait of the Artist as a Young man, A* 633, 671, 673–4; 'Sisters, The' 671–2; *Stephen Hero* 671; *Ulysses* 668–9, 671, 672–3; 'Wandering Rocks' 673–4
Joyce, Michael 633
judges: politeness of 95

Julian of Norwich **149**, 150, 162; *Revelations* 149; *Showing of Love* 149; *Showings* 147, 149
Juliana 123
Julius, Antony: *T.S. Eliot, Anti-Semitism, and Literary Form* 707
Jung, Carl 784
Junius, Francis: and Chaucer 203; transcription of *Durham* 129
Junius Manuscript **127–8**, 203; drawings 127
Junius Psalter Gloss 119
junkies: rhyming slang 61
Jussawalla, Adil 904
Justa Edovardo King 437
Justice, Steven 157
Juvenal 458

Kachru, B. 81
Kafka, Franz 638; selfhood in 638
Kane, Cheikh 830
Kane, Mohamadou 830
Kane, Sarah: *Blasted* 700; *Phaedra's Love* 701
Kant, Immanuel 498; comedy 562
Kaoru, Osanai: *Romeo and Juliet* 321
Kaplan, Alice 675
Karlin, Daniel 533–4
Karnad, Girish: *Fire and the Rain, The* 905; *Hayavadana* 905
Kartinyeri, Doris: *Kick the Tin* 844
Kaske, Carol 244
Kastan, David Scott 302, 303
Kathman, David 260
Katz, Steve 779
Kavanagh, Julia 644
Kay, James Phillips 551
Kaye, John 390
Kean, Charles 324, 610
Kean, Edmund 541
Kean, Ellen 610
Keats, John 458, 494, 497, **508–11**; and Dryden 510; and Hunt 510; and Elgin marbles 495; clouds in 509; companion to 508–9; gender 510; major works 510–11; masks 500–1, 509; museum odes 495; punctuation 935; soul 509; uncertainty of 509; 'Belle Dame sans Merci, La' 509, 511; 'Eve of St Agnes, The' 511; 'Fall of Hyperion, The' 495; *Hyperion* 510; *Lamia* 510; 'On First Looking into Chapman's Homer' 510; 'To Autumn' 510
Keble, John 616
Kegan Paul 555–6, 557
Kelly, John: *Pamela's Conduct in High Life* 484
Kelmscott Press 204
Kemble, Adelaide: biography 562
Kemble, E.W. 749
Kemble, Fanny: biography 562; *Journal of a Residence on a Georgian Plantation* 562
Kemble, Harry 324
Kemble, J.M. 129
Kempe, Margery **147–9**, 150; and Langland 161; annotations 148; editing 148; gender identities 148; mysticism 149; passionate gaze 149; professional readers 140; rape 148; sexuality 148; sociality 148; *Book of Margery Kempe, The* 147–9, 150
Kempe, William 355–6
Kendall, Henry 868
Keneally, Thomas 866; *Chant of Jimmie Blacksmith, The* 854
Kennedy, A.L. 648
Kennedy, Elaine 166
Kennedy, Richard 267, 679
Kennedy, William 783
Kennedy, X.J. 447
Kenner, Hugh 950
Kent: place-names 63
Kentridge, William: *Faustus in Africa* 837; *Ubu and the Truth Commission* 837
Kenya: language 83
Ker, W.P.: *Medieval Manuscripts in British Literature* 139
Kermode, Frank 268
Kerouac, Jack: religious visions 756; *On the Road* 776
Kéroualle, Louise de 471
Kerrigan, John 351
Kesavan, Mukul: *Looking through Glass* 907
Ketteryche, Joan 150
Keynes, Maynard 674
Khair, Tabish 901
Khan, Mirza Abu Taleb 911
Kibera, Leonard 833
Kiberd, Declan: *Inventing Ireland* 643
Kierkegaard, Søren 347, 499, 502, 789
Killigrew, Anne 456
Kilmainham Gaol 377
Kincaid, Jamaica 891
Kincaid, James R.: *Child-Loving* 559
King, James 522
King, Martin Luther 798
King, Robert 459
King, Stephen 736
King, T.J.: *Casting Shakespeare's Plays* 260

King, Thomas 776, **808**; and Melville 808; 'Five Episodes from the Dead Dog Café Comedy Hour' 887; *Green Grass, Running Water* 808; *Medicine River* 878
King Horn 168–9
King John (film) 330
King Lear (film) 331
King Leir 319, 361, 397
kingship 118–19
Kingsley, Charles 669–70; *Alton Locke* 549; *Two Years Ago* 579
Kingsley, Mary: travel literature 559-60
Kingston, Maxine Hong: companion to 938; *Woman Warrior, The* 782–3
Kinsella, Declan 715
Kinsella, Thomas: Peppercanister poems 717–18
kinship: Anglo-Saxon 120
Kipling, Carrie 585
Kipling, Rudyard **585–6**, 614, 709; maritime fiction 639; narrators in 585; 'At the End of the Passage' 585; *Plain Tales from the Hills* 586; 'Puck of Pook's Hill' 585; 'Rikki-Tikki-Tavi' 585
Kirkman, Francis 926
Kirkpatrick, Robin 374
Kittredge, George Lyman 144
Klaeber, Fr 129
Klein, T.E.D. 947
Klinck, Anne: *Old English Elegies* 125-6
Knight, G. Wilson 298, 337, 342; *Wheel of Fire, The* 373
knowledge: Victorian 549
Knox, Robert 609, 610
Knútsdrápur 119
Knutson, Roslyn 258
Koch, Christopher: *Out of Ireland* 865-6
Koch, Kenneth 753, 754
Koestler, Arthur: *Darkness at Noon* 638
Kokkinos, Ana: *Head On* 865
Kölbing, E. 164
Kondor, Béla 527
Kooemba Jdarra company 874
Kordics, Alex 889
Korean language 9, 34
Kosky, Barrie: *King Lear* 326
Koteliansky, S.S. 915
Kott, Jan 262
Kouroma, Ahmadou 830
Kozintsev, Grigori 330; *Hamlet* 332
Kramer, Leonie 856
Kristeva, Julia 634, 776; feminine abjection 158
Kroch, A. 37
Kroetsch, Robert 877
Kropotkin, Peter 562
Krysinska, Marie 926
Kuhn, Thomas: paradigm shifts 301
Kumin, Maxine 763
Kunene, Mazisi: *Emperor Shaka the Great* 837
Kunze, Horst 928
Kureishi, Hanif: writing career 684–5; *Black Album, The* 685; *Buddha of Suburbia, The* 685, 909
Kurosawa, Akira: *Ran* 330, 335; *Throne of Blood* 330, 335
Kushner, Tony 780, 781, **804**; *Angels in America* 804
Kyd, Thomas: *Spanish Tragedy, The* 395, 397
Kynoch press 931
Kyogen 322

Labadie, Jean de 438
labour markets: Caribbean 895
Labov, William 37, 75
labyrinth dance 407
Lacan, Jacques 352, 776; and Chaucer 221
LaCapra, Dominic 884
Lackey, Mercedes 805
Lactantius: *De ave phoenice* 126
Lacy, John: *Old Troop* 469
Ladies' Field, The 613–14
Lady's World 614
Lagorio, Valerie 166
Lahiri, Jhumpa: *Interpreter of Maladies, The* 908; *Mrs Sen* 811–12
Lahu language 86
Laing, Kojo: magic in 825; poetry 829
Lake, Arthur 421
Lake, Peter 410
Lake poets 506
Lake school 494
Lakoff, George 103
Lalor, Myles: 'Oral History' 842
Lamb, Caroline: and Byron 513; *Glenarvon* 501
Lamb, Charles 495, 497
Lambert, Eric 865
Lampeter Corpus 43
Lancashire, Ian 312
Lancashire: place-names 64

Landon, Letitia Elizabeth 531, 533, 537, 538, 592; fame of 593
Landow, George 271
landscape: medieval perception of 198
Lane, John 438
Lane, William: *Workingman's Paradise, The* 850
Langacker, Ronald 21
Langbaine, Gerard 468
Langland, William 153, 297, 943; and Chaucer 199, 219; and Kempe 161; allegory 161–2; charity 163; gender 158; genres 157; Jews 159; poetics 157–8; as religious writer 199; *see also Piers Plowman*
Langley, Eve: *Pea Pickers, The* 854
language: OE 5, 13, 14, 42, 46–7; 17C 463; African literature and 821, 824; Caribbean 893–4; implicit 92; India 903; legal 101; male and female 72; ME romance 169–70; natural 49–50; non-sexist 80; origins of 15; performance of 69; philosophy of 52; Romantic period 502; spoken 94
language acquisition 9; creolization and 85; Jamaica 88
Language Bioprogram Hypothesis 89
language change 4, 9, 37–9, 72, 75; creolization and 84–5; ethnicity and 74
language contact 79, 86
language crossing 71
language death 79
language development 3–4, 18
language games: in poetry 103
language impairment 13
language learning 3; dictionary use 57–8
Language poets 757
language structures 18
language teaching: pragmatics 92–3
language use 18
languages: endangered 79
Lanyer, Aemilia 428; Biblical poetics 439–40
Laporte, Roger: *Fugue* 638
Larcom, Lucy 740
Larkin, Philip 682; and Amis 683; and Eliot 711; and nationhood 711–12; and *Times Literary Supplement* 942
LaRose, John 892
Larsen, Nella: *Passing* 932
Lascelles, Mary Madge 930
Lascivious Queen, The 389
Lasnik, Howard 23
Latin manuscripts: with Anglo-Saxon glosses 116
latino/a literature **809–11**
Lau, Evelyn 883
Laurence, Margaret 879, **880–1**, 929; Africa in 881; censorship 935; children's literature 881; cities in 880–1; letters 880; women in 881; *Dance on Earth* 880; *Diviners, The* 880, 881; *Fire-Dwellers, The* 881; *Prophet's Camel Bell, The* 880
law: early modern 395; *Piers Plowman* and 162–3
Lawes, Henry 426
Lawler, Ray: *Summer of the Seventeenth Doll* 873
Lawrence, D.H. 541, **659–67**, 672; and feminism 664; bibliography 666, 943-4; body in 660–1; colliery plays 663; companion to 662–3, 936; desire in 661; drama 663; early poems 703; ecological vision 662; fascism 676; film adaptations 666; Gothic in 665; lyric poetry 665; modernism 703; mysticism 662; poetry 642, 705; poetry of mourning 665; science 640; selfhood in 638; sexuality and 661-2; teaching 663–4; vampirism 639; verse translations 666–7, 705; *Aaron's Rod* 661, 665–6; *Altitude* 663, 665; *Birds, Beasts and Flowers* 662, 703; *Captain's Doll, The* 664; *Complete Poems* 705; *David* 663; *Fox, The* 659–60; 'Introduction to these paintings' 661; *Kangeroo* 661; *Lady Chatterley's Lover* 329, 586; *Last Poems* 667; *Lost Girl, The* 665; 'Lovely Lady, The' 667; 'Odour of Chrysanthemums' 664; *Plumed Serpent, The* 661, 663, 664; 'Prussian Officer, The' 637; *Quetzalcoatl* 663; *Rainbow, The* 663, 664, 666; *Sea and Sardinia* 660; *Sons and Lovers* 664, 665; *Studies in Classic American Literature* 664; 'Tickets Please' 666; 'Woman Who Rode Away, The' 661, 663, 664; *Women in Love* 637, 661, 664–5
Lawrence, William 493
laws: Anglo-Saxon 121; *see also* legal
Lawson, Henry 618–19, 851; *Selected Stories* 854
Layamon: *Brut* 164–5
Lazarus, Neil 833
Le Bossu, Jacques 458
Le Fanu, Joseph Sheridan: *Cock and Anchor, The* 551, 939
Le Guin, Ursula: Earthsea cycle 642

Leacock, Stephen 878
Leake, William H. 325, 875
Lease, Joseph 758
Leavis, F.R. 342, 471, 506, 579, 676
Leavis, Q.D. 635, 676
Lecoq, Jacques 887
Lee, Chang-rae: *Native Speaker* 813
Lee, Harper: *To Kill a Mockingbird* 787
Lee, Hermione 679
Lee, Li-young: 'Persimmon' 813
Lee, Sky 891
Lee, Sophia: *Chapter of Accidents, The* 542
Leech, Geoffrey 104
Lefebvre, Claire 87, 89
Left: American 759; American women poets 759–60
Left Book Club: Australia 859
legal discourse: medieval 141
legal language 101
legal texts: modality in 32; OE 122
LeGuin, Ursula: *Dispossessed, The* 926; *Left Hand of Darkness, The* 926
Leibniz, G.W. 465
Leicester's Commonwealth 245–6
Leiden Riddle 125
Leigh, Vivien 325–6, 876
Leipzig 928
Leivick, H. 781
Leland, John 141; and identity of England 226
Lemay, Leo 730
Lemon, Andrea: *Tiger Country* (with Cathcart) 872, 874
Lennon, Molly: *That's How It Was* 844
Lennox, Charlotte 491
Lenore, Muriel: *Travelling Alone/Together* 865
Leofric Missal 121, 124
Leonard, Elmore 784
Leonard, Tom: *Places of the Mind* 606
Leone, Sergio 776
Leonowens, Anna 553
Lepage, Robert 649; *Polygraphe* 887
Lerna, Gerda 781
'Lerne or be Lewde' 141
lesbianism: 17C 456; in British theatre 691
Lessing, Doris 687; pessimism in 578; *Each his own Wilderness* 700; *Golden Notebook, The* 634
Letter of Alexander to Aristotle, The 133
letter writing 949; medieval women 146–7; overseers 76
Leveller writing 461
Levenson, Jill 299
Lever, Charles 582
Levertov, Denise 763, 947
Levi, Primo 711
Lévi-Strauss, Claude 497
Levin, Richard 264, 360
Levinas, Emmanuel 578
Levinson, S. 105
Levy, Amy 556, 591
Lévy, Pierre 633
Lewes, George Henry 580, 583, 587, 633
Lewis, C.S. 459, 586
Lewis, John Frederick: *Hareem of 1850, The* 559
Lewis, Sinclair: *Babbitt* 777
Lewis, Tom E.: autobiographical plays 872
Lewis, Wyndham **659**; and Woolf 676; Gothic in 659; modernism 703; *Men without Art* 676; *Self Condemned* 639, 659; *Snooty Baronet* 659; *Tarr* 637
lexicography 5, **56–8**
lexicology **58–61**
lexicon: creole 87; hierarchical 59; syntax and 21
Li, Y.A. 23
Liang, Lee Kok 906
Liber Abbatiae 120
Liber Historiae Francorum 129
Liber Monstrorum 129
libertine plays 469
libraries 933, 943; story of 946
Lichtenfels, Peter 306
Life of St Katherine 138
Life of St Meriasek 185
life-writing: 17C 420
Ligotti, Thomas 947
Lilburne, John 461, 465
Lincoln, Andrew 527
Lincoln, Kenneth 808
Lincolnshire: place-names 62; Vikings 119
Linden, Stanton J.: *Darke Hierogliphicks* 387–8
Lindisfarne Gospels 67, 133
Lindley Murray publishers 5
Lindsay, David: court literature 227; *Ane Satyre of the Thrie Estaitis* 183, 230
Lindsay, Graham 912
Lindsay, Vacel 671
Lindsley, A.B.: *Love and Friendship* 794
Linebarger, Paul 774
Linebaugh, Peter 526
Ling, Nicholas 279, 280, 284

Lingard, John 448
Linguistic Atlas of Early Middle English (LAEME) 42
Linguistic Variation and Change in Philadelphia (LVC) 75
linguistics: computational 15; corpus 27–9; functional 15; handbook 15; historical 15
Linton, Eliza Lynn 615
listeners: response tokens 92
Lister, Anne 500, 571
Liston, John 542–3
literary criticism: anthology 940; Australian 857–8; Caribbean **899–90**; history of 940; Irish 646–7
literary texts: historiographical texts and 102–3; illustrated manuscripts 116
Lithgow, William 419
Little, Sophia Louisa Robbins 737
little magazines 943
Lively, Penelope 688, 689
Liverpool 73; poetry 710–11
Livesay, Dorothy: poetry 884
Liviera, Tato 811
Living Theatre 700
Livingstone, David 639
Liyong, Taban lo 824; *Another Nigger Dead* 835–6; *Uniformed Man, The* 835–6
Llewellyn, Chris 758
Lloyd, David: *Ireland After History* 644
Lloyd, Marie 559
locative modifiers 56
Locke, Alain 801
Locke, John **463–4**, 540, 554, 939; *Essay Concerning Human Understanding* 463; *Of the Conduct of the Understanding* 463; *Questions Concerning the Law of Nature* 463–4
Locrine 398
Lodge, Thomas: *Euphues Golden Leagacy* 285; *Rosalynde* 343
Lohrey, Amanda: *Camille's Bead* 864
Loiterer, The 489
Lollard trials 141
Lollards 183
London, Jack 614
London: 17C 387; book trade 924; language 73; Mercian 120; Native Americans in 375; place-names 62; popular culture 549; publishing 929; Puritan printers 930–1; theatre audiences 607–8; Victorian 551
London Journal 934–5
Long, William B. 253, 254, 267
Longley, Edna 713, 715
Longley, Michael 650–1
Looking Glass for London and England, A 925
Loomis, Dorothy Bethurum 166
Loomis, Gertrude Schoepperle 166
Loomis, Laura Hibbard 166
López, Josefina 810
Lorca, Federico Garcia 638
Loutherbourg, Philipp Jacques de 495
love: ME romance 169–70
love lyrics: American 756
love poems: 18C 480
Love's Martyr 352
Lovecraft, H.P. 689
Lovelace, Earl: short fiction 897
Lovelace, Richard 428, 429, 430
Lowell, Amy 510; and Keats 761
Lowell, Robert 642; love lyrics 756; *Day by Day* 756; *Dolphin, The* 756, 758; *Life Studies* 764
Lowth, Robert 526; letters 5; *Short Introduction to English Grammar* 5
Lubitsch, Ernst: *To Be or Not To Be* 332
Lucas, John 711
Luckham, Claire: *Trafford Tanzi* 700
Lucretius 459, 600
Ludlow, Edmund 461
Ludlow, John M.F. 582
Ludlum, Robert 784
Luhrmann, Baz: *Midsummer Night's Dream, A* 875; *Moulin Rouge* 872; *William Shakespeare's Romeo+Juliet* 330, 331, 333–4, 338
Lumbee English 75–6
Lundy, Andrea 889
Lurie, Alison **792**; *Foreign Affairs* 792; *Imaginary Friends* 792; *Last Resort, The* 792; *Love and Friendship* 792; *Nowhere City, The* 792; *Only Children* 792; *War between the Tates, The* 792
Lurting, Thomas 465
Lust's Dominion 275, 277, 370, 389, 399
Luther, Martin 181, 247, 349, 436
Luttrell, Narcissus 933
Lydgate, John 150, **171–3**, 943; and Chaucer 172, 210; courtly verse 172; illustrations 173; manuscripts 180; oxymoron in 175; printing 173; women in 173; *Ballade per Antiphrasim* 175; *Churl and the Bird, The* 145; *Daunce of Machabre* 174; *Dietary* 141, 172; *Fabula duorum mercatorum* 173; *Fall of Princes, The* 173, 313; *Horse, Goose and Sheep* 173; *Siege of Thebes*

171–2, 180, 210; 'Temple of Glas' 172; *Troy Book* 172–3; 'Tyed with a Lyne' 175; *Guy of Warwick* 173
Lyle, Mariota, of Renfrewshire 172
Lyly, John 393; at court 397; *Gallathea* 396–7
Lynch, William 784
Lynn, Cora: *Durham Village* 737–8
Lyotard, Jean-François 761, 776
lyric poetry 933
lyrics: medieval **150–1**; OE secular 125
Lysenko, T.D. 659
Lytle, Andrew 785
Lyttelton, George 482
'Lytylle Childrenes Book, The' 141

M'egroz, Phyllis 636, 704
Mabinogion 166
macaronic verses: OE 129–30
Macaulay, Thomas Babington: *Critical and Historical Essays* 587
Macbeth (film) 333
MacCormick, Donald 927
MacDiarmid, Hugh 640; *New Selected Letters* 709
MacDonald, George **586**; pathology in 568; *At the Back of the North Wind* 586; 'Carasoyn, The' 586; *Phantastes* 601; *Sir Gibbie* 586
Macherey, Pierre 769
Machiavelli, Niccolò 340
Mackintosh, James: and Coleridge 517
Mackmurdo, A.H. 927
MacLaverty, Bernard 650
MacLean, Sally-Beth 259–60
Macmillan and Smith Elder 945
Macmillan's Magazine 611, 615, 621
MacNamee, Eoin 651
MacNeice, Louis 642, 682
Macqueen-Pope, Walter 609, 692
Macready, William Charles 324
Madan, Judith 477
Madden, John: *Shakespeare in Love* 329, 330, 331, 336
madness: in Victorian America 554–5
magazines: children's 616; family 568; serialization in 621; women's 614
magic realism: African literature and 824–5
Maginn, William 538
Maguire, Laurie 265–6
Mahomet, Dean 911
Mahon, Derek 715
Mahood, Kim: *Craft for a Dry Lake* 865
Mailer, Norman 778, 780, 781, 783
Mailman, Deborah: *7 Stages of Grieving, The* (with Enoch) 874
Maingeneau, D. 104
Maistre, Joseph de 464
Maitland, Sara 687, 688
Major, Clarence 779
Makitare creation myth 805
Malamud, Bernard 781; *Assistant, The* 782
malapropisms: medical 60
malawi: English in 83
Malaysia 929
Malaysian English 82
Malcolm X 798
Malcolm, J.P. 392–3
Malinche myth 379
Mallarmé, Stephane 637; *Tennyson, vu d'ici* 604
Malley, Ern 852; *Darkening Ecliptic* 866
Malone, Edmund 254, 262; and Dryden 460
Malory, Thomas **176–8**, 194; marginalia 178; ravishment in 143; shame in 178; *Morte Darthur* 143, 165, 166, 167, 168, 176–7, 238; *Noble Tale of King Arthur and the Emperor Lucius* 178
Malouf, David 637; white captive theme 841; *Remembering Babylon* 844
Malthus, Thomas 494, 503, 506, 507, 537; and Wordsworth 519
Mamet, David 697, 781, **802–3**; as director 803; interviews 802; parodies of 803; plays for children 802–3; *American Buffalo* 803; *Cryptogram, The* 803; *Edmond* 803; *Frog Prince, The* 803; *Glengarry Glen Ross* 803; *Homicide* 803; *House of Games* 803; *Oleanna* 802; *Speed-the-Plow* 803; *Village, The* 802–3; *Wasted Weekend, A* 803
Man, Isle of 64
managers, theatre 610
Manchester: language 8
Manchester Guardian 890
Mandeville, Bernard: *Fable of the Bees, The* 462, 478
Mandeville, John: *Travels* 139, 141
manhood: in American West 776
Maniam, K.S. 906, 908
Mankind 185, 230
Manley, Delarivière 456, 469, 490
Manley, Michael 899
manliness: Victorian 567
Manly, John Matthews 200
Mann, Jill 157

Mann, Klaus: *Mephisto* 638
Mann, Thomas: *Death in Venice* 638
Manne, Robert: *Culture of Forgetting* 853; *In Denial: The Stolen Generations and the Right* 844
Mansfield, Katherine 615, 635, 680, 683, **915–16**; and Russian literature 915; *Journal* 915–16
Manto, Saadat Hasan 901; partition narratives 907; 'Toba Tek Singh' 906
Manuel: *Florida Pirate, The* 733
manuscript production: OE 121–2
manuscript studies: OE literature **116-17**; ME 138
manuscripts: Anglo-Saxon 133; on endangered species 927; illustrated 116; images in 146; ME 137–9; Mercian 120; relationship to books 389; religious 925; Scotland 180
Manwood, John 344
maps: New England in 948
Marachera, Dambudzo: power and change in 822–3
Maradeu, Marti 889
Marbeck, John 449
Marber, Patrick 701
March, Roger Mortimer, 4th earl of 155
Marcus, Ben 774
Marcus, Jane 674, 679
marginalia 939
marginality: in Australian drama 871
Marguerite of Angoulême: *Miroir de l'âme pécheresse, Le* 224
'Marie' 590
Marie d'Oignies: *Life* 147
maritime fiction 568, 639
markedness: language 39
market centres: Mercia 120
Marlatt, Daphne: *Ana Historic* 878
Marlowe, Christopher 242, 311, 353, 396, 399, **401–4**; characters 402; friendships 404; *Dido, Queen of Carthage* 344, 370, 404; *Doctor Faustus* 329–30, 364, 388, 401–3, 404, 417, 926; *Edward II* 403–4; *Jew of Malta, The* 404; *Tamburlaine* 403, 404
Márquez, Gabriel García 825; companion to 950
Marr, David 856
marriage: Renaissance drama 395
marriage contracts 193
Marryat, Frederick: biography 572; maritime fiction 568, 639; *Frank Mildmay* 572; *Mr Midshipman Easy* 572
Marsden, Dora: *Egoist, The* 668
Marsh Fire People's Theatre Company 887–8
Marsh, Charles 536
Marsh, Ngaio 635, 944
Marshall, Bill 829
Marshall, Paule: short fiction 897; *Daughters* 894–5
Marston, John 341, 352, 389, 393, 405; *Antonio and Mellida* 275–7, 370, 399; *Antonio's Revenge* 276; *Dutch Courtesan, The* 389–90, 395, 399; *Eastward Ho!* (with Jonson and Chapman) 386–7, 395, 396, 399; *Fawn, The* 303; *Histriomastix* 399, 405; *What You will* 405
Martial 441
Martin, Randall 261
Martin, Thomas: *Sunshine and Shadow* 577
Martineau, Harriet 537, 538, 615, 934; fame of 593; travel literature 559-60; *Autobiography* 560
Martinelli, Sheri 761
Marvell, Andrew 426, 428, **450–1**, 455, 510; pastorals 450; prose 460; utopian ideas in 451; 'Bermudas' 451; *First Anniversary* 450, 451; 'Fleckno' 451; 'Garden, The' 450–1; 'Horatian Ode Upon Cromwell's Return from Ireland, An' 451; 'Hortus' 451; 'Nymph Complaining for the Death of her Faun, The' 450; 'On a Drop of Dew' 451; 'Ros' 451; 'To his Coy Mistress' 948; 'Upon Appleton House' 451
Marvels of the East 121
Marx, Eleanor: life and work 561
Marx, Karl 498
Marxism 941
Mary I, Tudor 224, 932
Mary II 458
Mary Magdalen 185
Mary Queen of Scots 246, 251; marriage entertainment 184; needlework 418; trial 237
masculinity: Australian 850; Jewish 781
Masefield, John 703
masks: African 826–7
Maslen, Keith 617
Mason, Bobbie Anne: *In Country* 788
Mason, Jeffrey D.: *Melodrama and the Myth of America* 795
Mason, R.A.K.: *Strait is the Gate* 916
mass lectionaries 117

Massachusetts: 18C 925
Massey, Doreen 882
Massinger, Philip: *Duke of Milan, The* 303; *Tragedy of Sir John Van Olden Barnavelt, The* (with Fletcher) 299, 396
Matar, Nabil: *Turks, Moors and Englishmen* 414
Mather, Increase: *Mystery of Israel's Salvation, Explained and Applied* 730
Matheson, Mark 370
matinees 553
Matos, Luis Pales 892
Mattera, Don: 'No Time, Black Man' 837
Matthews, Brian: *Louisa* 856
Matthews, James: 'Freedom's Child' 837
Maugham, Somerset 691
Maupin, Armistead 780
Mavor, William Fordyce 615
Maxwell, Richard: *House* 798
Maxwell, William 950
May, Erskine 95, 102
May, Karl 805
May, Thomas 461
Mayhew, Henry 559
Mayne, Seymour 885
Mayo, Frank: *Davy Crockett* 796
Mazer, Cary: *Two Gentlemen of Verona* 327
Mazzini, Giuseppe 743
McAuley, James 851; biography 852
McCabe, Pat 651
McCarthy, Cormac 776, 783, **793**; *All the Pretty Horses* 793; *Border Trilogy* 793
McCauley, James 848–9
McClure, Michael 947
McCormack, Derek 882
McCormack, W.J. 643
McCormick, E.H. 915
McCullers, Carson **787–8**; grotesque in 788; short stories 787–8; 'Ballad of the Sad Café, The' 787; *Clock Without Hands* 788; *Heart is a Lonely Hunter, The* 788; *Member of the Wedding, The* 788; 'Wunderkind' 787
McDermott, Louise 927
McDonagh, Martin: plays 649–50; *Beauty Queen of Leenane, The* 701
McGann, Jerome 271, 514; *Critique of Modern Textual Criticism, A* 298
McGough, Roger 710
McGuane, Thomas: Dearock novels 776
McGuckian, Medbh 650, 718–19
McKay, Claude 890
McKenzie, Don 616, 931
McKenzie, Donald Francis 925
McKeon, Michael 491
McKerrow, R.B. 267, 270, 284, 297, 925; and Shakespeare 253, 254, 257-8; lectures 388–9; *Prolegomena for the Oxford Shakespeare* 299–300
McKinney, J.P.: *Challenge of Reason, The* 868; *Structure of Modern Thought, The* 868
McMillan, Ian 710
McMillan, Scott 259
McMullan, Gordon 254
McNickle, D'Arcy: *Surrounded, The* 805
McPhee Gribble 856–7
McPherson, Conor 700
Meale, Richard 637
mean, virtue of: early modern 419–20
meaning: contextual theory of 2
media: 19C 934; book history and 636
media narrative 97
media studies 941
medical science: American women in 735
medical texts: ME 43, 137; modality in 32; OE 122
medicine: 19C 552
Meditationes vitae Christi 147, 440
Mee, Jon 525
Meehan, Maurilla: *Fury* 853
Meehan, Michael: *Salt of Broken Tears, The* 865
Meet Joe Black (film) 158
Mehta, Dina 901
Meisel, Martin 732–3
Melanesia: Australia's imperialism 848–9
Melbourne, William Lamb, 2nd viscount 554
Melbourne: male superstars 875
Melbourne Workers' Theatre 871
Méliès, Georges 671
Mellor, Anne 533
Melville, Herman 566, 736, **746**; and King 808; life and work 944; maritime fiction 639; *Benito Cereno* 808
Memoirs of the Life of Lady H- 484
men: West Indian, in Britain 894; *see also* manliness; masculinity
Mencken, H.L. 940
Menken, Adah Isaacs 927
Menzies, Robert 326
Mercia, kingdom of 120
Meredith, George 618; betrothal in 554; *Egoist, The* 668; *Lord Ormont and his Aminta* 586; *Rhoda Fleming* 550
Merleau-Ponty, Maurice 633

Merlin 178
Merriam, Eve 947
Merrill, James 520
Merry, Robert 500
Mesquakie 806
mess: in Victorian fiction 569
metafiction: postmodernist 499
metaphor: cognitive theory of 103; poetic 103
metaphysical literature 428–9
Metcalf, Paul 779
metonymy 103
metre: quantitative 231–2
metrical phonology 8
Metropolis (film) 639
Mew, Charlotte: *Farmer's Bride, The* 705
Mexican American English 78–9
Mexican Spanish 7
Meynell, Alice 606
Meynell, Wilfred 583
Michael, Anne: *Fugitive Pieces* 882
Michel, Dan 42
middle class fantasy: work and 777–8
Middle East: British representations in 611–12
Middle English Compendium 138
middlebrow novels 635
Middleton, Anne 162
Middleton, Elizabeth 925
Middleton, Thomas 296, 372, 393, 395, 415; scepticism in 405–6; and *Measure for Measure* 304–5, 346, 400; *Chaste Maid in Cheapside, A* 405–6; *Game at Chess, A* 396, 400; *Michaelmas Term* 395, 405–6, 942; *Phoenix, The* 395; *Revenger's Tragedy, The* 318–19, 346; *Roaring Girl, The* (with Dekker) 386–7, 398; *Trick to Catch the Old One, A* 405–6
Midsummer Night's Dream, A (film) 331, 875
midwestern literature 950
Midwife, The 480
migrant women writers 890
migration: Anglo-Saxon 124
Milbanke, Annabel 512–13
Miles Franklin Award 853
militarism: in Renaissance drama 399, 403
Mill, James: *History of India* 506
Mill, John Stuart 554, 597, 929; and Irish politics 564; freedom 564; *On Liberty* 564
Millais, John Everett 560
Millar, Andrew 938
Miller, Arthur 802; *Death of a Salesman* 98, 797; *Focus* 782
Miller, Florence Fenwick 614–15
Miller, Henry 949
Miller, Stephen Paul 758
Milliken, Edwin J. 581
Millington, Thomas 254
Million, The 613–14
Miln, George Crichton 325, 875
Milroy, Lesley and Jim 6
Milton, John 105, 411, **433–41**, 461, 501, 524; and Spenser 239; and ecology 435; and modernity 434; and nationalism 440; and preaching arts 434; and public sphere 437; and Puritanism 435; and Rabbis 434; and religious radicals 436–7; and theory of accommodation 439; Bible in 435; Biblical poetics 439–40; blindness 541; churchmanship 438; companion to 435; cosmology 439; divorce tracts 435, 437, 439; editing 296; hagiology 428; heroic form in 435; insect imagery 441; Latin curriculum of 434; marriage 439; myths in 436; Orpheus in 431; poems 930; political prose 435; prose 460; religion 158; wedded love 436; *Allegro, L'* 420, 435–6, 439; *Areopagitica* 436, 440; 'At a Solemn Music' 436; *Comus* 435, 437; *De Doctrina Christiana* 437, 438–9; *Elegia Prima* 438; *First Defence* 440; 'Lycidas' 435; Nativity ode 435; *Paradise Lost* 407, 434, 435, 436, 437–8, 438–9, 441, 455, 460, 461, 464, 603, 707; *Paradise Regained* 430, 433, 435, 440, 448; *Penseroso, Il* 420, 435–6, 439; *Pro Populo Anglicano Defensio Secunda* 441; *Reason of Church Government* 440; *Samson Agonistes* 434–5, 436, 440, 461; *Treatise of Civil Power* 438–9
Milton, John Sr 438
mimesis 495–6
mind: science of 493–4
Minehan, Mike 912
miners: Wales 618, 930
minimalism: language 21–3
minsters, role of 117
minstrels 184–5
Minto, William 490
miracle plays 185
Mirren, Helen 700
Mirror for Magistrates, The 239
miscommunication 91
Mishra, Pankaj: *Romantics, The* 909
Mishra, Vijay 902

missionaries: Anglo-Saxon 118
Mistry, Rohinton 907–8
Mitchell, Juliet 634
Mitchell, Margaret 802
Mitchell, Maria 735
Mitchison, Naomi 634
Mitford, Mary Russell: *Charles the First* 543
Mitford, Nancy 635
Mittelholzer, Edgar: *Creole Chips* 897
modality 46; epistemic 50–1; language 32
modernism: American literature and 770; American poetry and 759; morality and 638; in poetry 702–3; visual culture and 774–5; World War I and 704
modifiers: language 56
Modjeska, Drusilla 864; *Poppy* 856
Moffett, Thomas: *Nobilis* 231
Mogale, Dikobe wa 837
Mohr, Nicholasa: *Nilda* 811
Mojica, Monique 885
Molinaro, Ursule 779
Momaday, N. Scott 783, 806
monarchy: imagery of 455
monasteries: medieval 117–18
monasticism: women 150
Monboddo, James Burnett, Lord 5
Monette, Paul 780
Monk, Geraldine 712
Monkhouse, Cosmo: *Corn and Poppies* 604
Monroe, Harriet 636
Monstrous Regiment 700
Montagu, Lady Mary Wortley: *Verses Addressed to the Imitator of Horace* (with Hervey) 475
Montague, John 715
Montaigne, Michel Eyquem de 475; 'Of Cannibals' 377, 420; 'Of Cruelty' 377; 'Upon Some Verses of Virgil' 459
Montgomery, Walter 324
Monthly Magazine 925
mood: language 32
Moody, Mary 741
Moody, Rick 777
Moon, Hawisia 149
Moore, George 617
Moore, Marianne 642, 947; *Complete Poems* 763; 'Marriage' 764; 'Picking and Choosing' 764; 'Silence' 764
Moore, Thomas: and Byron 513
Moorehouse, Frank **862–3**; *Dark Palace* 862; *Grand Days* 853
Moraes, Dom 903
Moraga, Cherrié 810, 811
Morales, Alejandro 810
morality: modernism and 638
More, Hannah 536; counter-revolutionary politics 534; poems **538**; *Village Politics* 538
Morgan, Edwin 710
Morgan, Sally: *My Place* 842
Morgan, William: Welsh Bible 227
Morgenthaler, Axel 889
Morison, Stanley 942
Morley, Henry Parker, Lord 229
Morning Chronicle 612
Morning Post 612
morphological case 26
morphological change 13
morphology **10–14**, 15; in creole genesis 87
Morrell, David 776–7
Morris, William 594; edition of Chaucer 204; typography 620; 'Hill of Venus, The' 602
Morrison, Toni 684, 687, 747, 779, 780; slavery 770; *Beloved* 891; *Sula* 634; *Jazz* 814
Morton, Samuel 555
Morus, Alexander 437
Moseley, Humphrey 266, 426
Mosell, Mrs N.E.: *Work of the Afro-American Woman, The* 736
Mosley, Oswald 675, 676
Moss, Thylias 758
mothers, adoptive and foster: Aboriginal children 843
Motley, Willard 778
Moulin Rouge (film) 872
Moulton, R.G. 342
Mourning Dove 807
movement: language 22, 24
Mowatt, Anna Cora 773
Mucedorus 407
Much Ado About Nothing (film) 331
Mudie's Select Library 618
Mudrooroo 852, 872, 885; *Master of the Ghost Dreaming* 861; *Wild Cat Falling* 854
Muecke, Stephen 842
Muir, Kenneth 347
Mukherjee, Bharati 908
Muldoon, Paul 501, 650, 651, 718–19
Mulgan, Alan 916
Mulgrave Theatre, Guysborough: 890
Mullen, Harryette 756; *Muse & Drudge* 757; S*PeRM**K*T 757; *Trimmings* 757
Mulryne, J.R. 321

multicultural drama 886; Australian 873
multiculturalism 941
Mulvey, Laura 671
Mum and the Sothsegger 140, 145
mummers' plays 183; and Spenser 244
Munday, Antony: and Sir Thomas More 313–15; *Death of Robert Earl of Huntingdon* 314; *Downfall of Robert Earl of Huntingdon* 314; *John a Kent* 314
Munden, John 542–3
Munro, Alice 678, 878, 879; 'Meneseteung' 883, 884
Mura, David: *Turning Japanese: Memoirs of a Sansei* 813
Murdoch, Iris 340, 687; biography 681-2; critical responses to 682
Murdoch Performing Group 377
Murnane, Gerald 849
Murphy, D.B. 669
Murphy, Gerald 321
Murray, D.L. 942
Murray, Les 851, 864, **868–70**; and Hopkins 869; and Walcott 869; biography 846; poetics of place 869; *Fredy Neptune* 850, 869; 'Steel, The' 869
Murray-Smith, Stephen 854
Murry, John Middleton 615, 915
Murthy, Anantha 901
Muscatine, Charles 206
museums: Australian 851
Musgrave, Susan 885
music: in 20C literature 637–8; in Chaucer 201; national 555; in religious drama 184–5; theatre 470
music halls 559
musical theatre 795; Australian 872
musicians: in Victorian fiction 568–9, 582
Musil, Robert 638
My Own Private Idaho (film) 330, 335
My Secret Life 937
Myroure of Oure Ladye, The 148
mythmaking: Anglo-Saxon 124

Nabbes, Thomas: *Unfortunate Mother, The* 318
Nabokov, Vladimir **788–9**; *Eye, The* 774; *Lolita* 774, 789–9; 'Wood Sprite, The' 345
Naipaul, V.S. 890, 905, 907; hybridity 892; truth 890; *Area of Darkness, An* 910; *Bend in the River, A* 892; *Enigma of Arrival, The* 908, 909
names **61–8**; heathen 67; personal 65–6
Nancy, Jean-Luc 753
Nanook of the North (film) 806
Napier preaching texts 131
Narayan, R.K. **905–6**, 907, 909; fiction 906; modernity in 906; *Man-Eater of Malgudi, The* 906
narrative drama: Ghana 828
narrative literature: devils in 122
narrative theory: fabula and fictionality in 102
narratives 96, 97, 104–5, 633; in Cold War era 779; in early modern dictionaries 57; ethics in 775; in Junius manuscript 127; spiritual 734; unreliability in 101–2
Nashe, Thomas 311, 356; and Shakespeare 310; *Christ's Tears Over Jerusalem* 310, 346; *Pierce Penniless* 258, 261; *Unfortunate Traveller* 390, 399
Nasreen, Taslima: *Lajja* 908
nation building: in East Africa 833–4; poetry and 590–1
national identity: Anglo-Saxon 133
National Institute of Dramatic Arts, Sydney 326
National Review 611
National Theatre 328, 696
National Theatre movement: Ghana 828
national theatres: Ireland 692–3, 648-9
nationalism: in American drama 794; Australian 850
nationality 415
nationhood: poetry and 711–12
Native American women 807
Native American writing **804–9**; fiction 813–14
Native Americans: in 17C London 375; language 75–6
Nattel, Lilian 781
natural philosophy: use of Proteus in 422–3
nature: Canadian literature and 877–8
nature poetry 478–9
Naude, Beyers 839
Nava, Michael 810
Naylor, Gloria 152, 340
Nazareth, Peter 833
Ndebele, Njabulo: *Rediscovery of the Ordinary* 836
Ndyuka creole 89
needlework: Renaissance 418
Neel, Philippe 654
negation 32–3; ambiguous 32–3; double 32
negotiation: language 93
Neill, Michael 275
Neilson, John Shaw: letters 856

Nesbit, E. 712
Netspeak 2, 16–17
Neuman, Eric 784
Nevada printing history 924
Nevalainen, Terttu 6
Neville, Henry: *Plato Redivivus* 462
New Dictionary of the Terms Ancient and Modern of the Canting Crew 57
New England 948
New Englishes **78–84**
New Foundling Hospital for Wit 481–2
New Freewoman, The 668
New Hampshire 75
new historicism 409, 410, 411; Shakespeare and 340, 360
new literatures **820–923**
New Monthly Magazine 538, 568
New Woman 614
New York City: Canadian theatre in 886–7; domestic workers 893
New York Ledger 934–5
New York school 753–4
New Zealand: book history 930; print culture 939; theatre in 873
New Zealand English **80**; language change 9
New Zealand literature **911–17**
Newberry, John 479, 480
Newcastle, duchess of *see* Cavendish, Margaret
Newcomb, Charles King 516
Newdigate, Anne 949
Newland, Simpson: *Paving the Way* 841
Newman, John Henry 600
Newman, Lesléa: 'Letter to Harvey Milk, A' 782
Newmarch, Rosa 591
Newnes, George 613–14, 934
newspapers: Australian 29
Newstead, Helaine 166
Newton, Isaac 465
Ng, Lillian 846, 847
Ngugi wa Thiong'o 684, 821, 833, 834
Nicholls, Arthur Bell 571
Nichols family 617, 925
Nicholson, Harold 675
Niebuhr, Karsten 506
Niedecker, Lorine 763–4
Nielson, Anthony 700
Nietecito, El 896
Nietzsche, Friedrich 436, 499, 761
Nigerian English 83
Nimrod Theatre 326, 870, 876
Nineteenth Century 611
Ningali 874
Nixon prophecies 142
Nkrumah, Kwame 829
Noble, Adrian 328
noblewomen: letter writing 146, 949
Nobody and Somebody 395
Noh adaptations: Shakespeare 321–2
noir thrillers 933
Nonnos of Panopolis: *Dionysiaca* 436
Norio, Deguchi 322, 323
Norrie, Ian 929
Norris, Frank 736; morality 638
Norse, Old 120
North America: English in 74–5; Shakespeare productions 377
North Britain, The 586
Northcliffe, Alfred Harmsworth, 1st viscount 942
Northern Ireland: language 74; violence in 715–16
Northern Territory Trades and Labour Council 871
Northey, Margot: *Haunted Wilderness, The* 882
Northumberland: place-names 66
Northumbria: monasteries 117–18
Norton, Caroline 554, 592, 615
Norton, Charles Eliot 594
Norton, John 426
Norton, Thomas: *Gorboduc* (with Sackville) 251
Norwegian: sound changes 4
Norwich Grocers' Play 185
Norwich heresy trials 149–50
nostalgia 568
Notley, Alice 756–7
noun phrases 29–31
nouns: bare 55
Novalis 499, 502
Novarr, David: *Making of Walton's Lives, The* 421
novel: 18C **484–91**; 19C Victorian **566-88**; Australian **861–6**
novelists: 20C 634, 942; male, in Victorian literature 567
Nourbese, Marlene: censorship 935
'Now springs the spray' 125
Nowlan, Alden 885
Nowra, Louis: *Inner Voices* 871
Nugent, Helen 873
Nunn, Trevor: *Twelfth Night* 334
Nussbaum, Martha 567
Nyamfukudza: *Non-Beleiever's Journey, The* 837–8

Ó Dálaigh, Gofraidh Fionn 213–14
Oates, Joyce Carol 777
oaths 60
obesity: in short stories 787
O'Brien, Tim 774, 780, **794**; trauma in 794
O'Casey, Sean 693
Occam, Samson 502, 503
O'Connell, Michael 247
O'Connor, Flannery 775, **784–6**, 788; authorship 784; ritual performance in 784; short stories 784; 'Artificial Nigger, The' 784; 'Circle in the Fire, A' 784; *Everything That Rises Must Converge* 785–6; 'Lamb Shall Enter First, The' 784; 'Life You Save May Be Your Own, The' 785; 'Revelation' 785; 'River, The' 784; 'Stroke of Good Fortune, A' 784; 'Temple of the Holy Ghost, The' 784; *Violent Bear It Away, The* 785; *Wise Blood* 785
O'Connor, John 286, 288, 289, 912
O'Connor, Maeve 929
Odashima, Yushi 323
odes 479
Odo of Cheriton 180
O'Donoghue, John: *Happy and Holy Occasion, A* 871
Offa, King of Mercia 116
Officium concionatoris 465
Ogilvy, Eliza: *Book of Highland Minstrels, A* 592
O'Hara, Frank: 'In Memory of My Feelings' 754
Ojaide, Tanure: poetry 831–2; *Children of Iroko* 831; *Labyrinths of the Delta* 831
O'Kelly, Donal 650
Okes, Nicholas 278
Okri, Ben: realism 824–5
Old Vic 325–6
Oldfield, Sibyl 677
Oldham, John 457
Olds, Sharon 757; 'Take the I Out' 757
Oliphant, Margaret 934; domesticity in 554; *Autobiography* 560; *Doctor's Family, The* 586; *Phoebe Junior* 587
Oliver, Peter: *Origins & Progress of the American Revolution, The* 732
Olivier, Laurence 325–6, 331–2, 876
Olmos, Edward James 809
Oludhe-MacGoye 833
O'Malley, Mary: *Once a Catholic* 700
Once a Week 568
Ondaatje, Michael 632, 866; short prose 879
O'Neill, Eugene 697, **798–800**; revisions 799; unseen characters 800; *Ah! Wilderness* 797, 800; *Anna Christie* 799; *Desire under the Elms* 800; *Emperor Jones, The* 799; *Hairy Ape, The* 803; *Iceman Cometh, The* 799–800; *Long Day's Journey into Night* 797, 798–9; *Moon for the Misbegotten, A* 800; *More Stately Mansions* 799; *Mourning Becomes Electra* 799; *Rope, The* 799
Ong, Walter 158, 199
onomastics **61–8**
Opie, Amelia Alderson 535–6; female agency in 534; 'Ode on the Present Times' 534
Opie, John 535–6
Oppen, George 763–4
Oppenheimer, Harry 928
optimality theory 7, 9, 10
Orage, A.R. 915
Order and Disorder 938
Order of the Garter 155, 192
Ordinalia 185
organizations: language 93
Orgel, Stephen 298, 302, 303
Orosius 133
Orphelia (film) 332
Ortiz, Simon: *Fight Back* 806
Orton, Joe 697
Orwell, George 576, 635, 640, **657–9**, 684; and *Times Literary Supplement* 942; achievement of 658; *Animal Farm* 658; *Homage to Catalonia* 658; 'Marrakech' 659; *Nineteen Eighty-Four* 658
Osborne, John 638, 692, 701
Osofisan, Femi **832**; *Once Upon Four Robbers* 832
Ossian 524
Ossoli, Giovanni Angelo 743
O'Sullivan, Maggie 712
O'Sullivan, Thaddeus 645
O'Sullivan, William 928
O'Sullivan, Maggie 712
O'Sullivan, Thaddeus 645
O'Sullivan, William 928
Othello (film) 331, 333
O'Toole, Fintan 649
Otra Tempestad 375
Otriz, Simon 806
Otway, Thomas: *Orphan* 469
Ouida 618
Oulipo group 633

Ousmane, Sembene 830
overseers: letters 76
Ovid 221, 246; and Dunne 444; and Spenser 235–6; Echo in 236; sexuality 144; *Ars amatoria* 469; *Heroides* 450; *Metamorphoses* 217
Owen, Wilfred 510, 636; antisacrifice in 708; juvenilia 703; letters and poems 704; revisions 708–9; 'Anthem for a Doomed Youth' 708–9; 'Greater Love' 708; 'Strange Meeting' 708–9
Owens, Louis 804–5; *Sharpest Sight, The* 805
Owl and the Nightingale, The 139–40
ownership: Scottish books and manuscripts 180
Owusu, Martin 828
Oxford Book of Bengali Verse, The 930
Oxford Book of Modern Verse 716
Oxford Dictionary: Canadian 57
Oxford English Dictionary 57, 61; pronounciation in 60
Oxford Review 616
Oxford Shakespeare 336–7
Ozick, Cynthia 781; 'Rosa' 782; 'Shawl, The' 782

Pacific region: creoles 89–90
Padmanabhan, Manjula 901; *Harvest* 905
Pae, David: *Lucy, the Factory Girl* 586
Paine, Thomas: *Rights of Man* 538
Painter, William: *Palace of Pleasure* 389, 399
painting: Victorian 558
Pakistan: English in 81
Paley, Grace 774
Paley, Morton 524
Palgrave, Francis: *Golden Treasury* 427
Palmer, Nettie 856
Palmer, Vance 856; *Passage, The* 854
Palmerston, Henry John Temple, 3rd viscount 612
Paltock, Robert: *Life and Adventures of Peter Wilkins, The* 849–50
pamphleteers, women 460
Pāṇini's Principle 10
panoramas 501
Panych, Morris: *Overcoat, The* (with Gorling) 889–90
paperbacks: Victorian 945
papermakers: American 933
paradigm function morphology (PFM) 10
paradigms 10–11
paradise: in OE literature 123
paranoia 637
parasitic gaps: language 24–5
Paré, Ambrose 329
Pargeter, Edith 634
Park, Ruth: *Harp in the South, The* 863
Parker, Oliver: *Othello* 331
Parker, R.B. 784
Parkes, Malcolm 174
Parks, Suzi-Lori 797; *America Play, The* 796
Parlement of the Thre Ages, The 151
parody 101; aestheticism and 560
Parry, Mary and Nicholas 927
Parry, Robert: *Moderatus* 310
Parsons, Philip 326, 876
Parsons, Trekkie Ritchie 948
partition, Indian 906–7
Pascoe, Bruce: *Ruby-Eyed Coucal* 847
passing: African American novel and 735–6
Passio sanctorum apostolorum Petri et Pauli 131
passion: in Victorian fiction 568
passion plays 184
passions 497–8
passives: children's use of 3
Passoni, Caterina 867
past, literary: poetry and 454, 477–8
Paston letters 42–3, 65
Paston women: letters 146, 147, 949
Paston, Agnes 147
Paston, John 147, 150; booklist 173
Paston, Margaret 146
Paston, Margery 147
Paston, William II 925
pastoral tradition: women writers 456
Pater, Walter 560, 621; aestheticism 564; music 637; publishing career 636; Renaissance 564
Paterson, William 490
pathology: in Victorian fiction 568
Pati, József 527
Patience 152
Patmore, Coventry 606
Patrick's Purgatory, St 367
patriot: meaning of 465
Patten, Brian 710
Paul, St 131, 673
Paulin, Tom 718–19
Pavier, Thomas 254
p'Bitek, Okot 824; *Song of Prisoner, A* 835–6
Peacham, Henry: *Complete Gentleman* 420
Peacock, Thomas Love: letters 562
Pearl 145, 155

Pearse, Patrick 649
Pearson, Karl 564
Peasant's Revolt 217
Peblis to the Play 184
Peckinpah, Sam 776
Pecock, Reginald 191; theological writings 142
Peebles: drama and entertainment in 184
Peele, George 262, 311; *Battle of Alcazar, The* 260
Peende, Thomas: *Pleasant Fable of Hermaphroditus and Salmacis* 235–6
Peirce's Puzzle 52–3
Péladan, Josephin: *Origine et ésthétique de la tragédie, L'* 761; *Secret des troubadours, Le* 761
Pembroke, Mary Herbert, duchess of: and Sidney 231; *Tragedy of Antonie, The* 401
Pembroke's men 255, 258–9, 262
Pennington, Michael: *Wars of the Roses* 334
penny weeklies 934
People's Friend 586
Pepys, Samuel 471
Percy, Walker 775
Percy, William: *Cuck-Queanes and Cuckolds Errants, The* 389–90, 399
Percys of Northumberland 172
performance 165
performance studies: in Australia 873
performativity 160
periodicals: American 729; Victorian **611–21**
Peristephanon 117
Perkins, William 465
Perlesvaus 167
Perlman, Elliot 865
Persians: 19C 555
persuasion: in early modern dictionaries 57
Perth, Australia: Shakespeare in 325, 876
Peter, St 131
Peterborough Chronicle 46
Petrarch 349; love poetry 361; *Epistolae Seniles* 211; *Historia Griseldis* 211; *Trionfi* 228–9
Petry, Ann 778
pharmacists 96
Phelps, Almira: *Fireside Friend, The* 734–5
Phelps, Elizabeth Stuart 737; *Gates Ajar, The* 734
Phelps, Samuel 607, 611
Philippines: languages 81
Philips, Katherine 428, 456, 467; *Pompey* 468
Phillips, Edward 434
Phillips, Jayne Anne 774
Phillips, Sir Thomas: *Catalogue of Printed Books at Middle Hall* 305
philosophy: grammar in 17–18; of language 52; Romanticism and 498
Phoenix 126
Phoenix book shop 947
phonetics **7–10**; forensic 69
phonology **7–10**; metrical 8; segmental 10
Piaget, Guy 585
Piatt, Sarah: poetry 747; 'Palace-Burner, The' 747
Pictorial Review 773
pidgins **84–90**
pied-piping: language 24
Pierce the Ploughman's Creed 151
Piercy, Marge 781
Piers Plowman **155–64**, 203–4, 214, 620, 924, 925, 932; annotations 159; authorial and textual voices 161; authorial meaning in 158; culture wars 163; law and 162–3; legal battles 157; manuscripts 160; marginalia 159; marriage 160; money 160; pilgrimage 161; place of God in 155–6; poverty 163; revisions 162; spiritual love 160
Pilgrim Players 690
pilgrimage 182; in ME literature 156–7
Pinter, Harold 638, 692, **695–8**, 701; and London 697; bibliography 697; companion to 697; films 696; *Ashes to Ashes* 697; *Birthday Party, The* 697, 700; *Caretaker, The* 697; *Celebration* 696; *Collection, The* 697; *Dwarfs, The* 696; *French Lieutenant's Woman, The* 697; *Kind of Alaska, A* 697; *Landscape* 696; *Lolita* 696; *Lover, The* 697; *Moonlight* 696; *No Man's Land* 697; *One for the Road* 696; *Remains of the Day* 696; *Remembrance of Things Proust* 696; *Room, The* 696; *Silence* 696; *Slight Ache, A* 696
pioneer women: Canadian 878
Piozzi, Hester 489
Pirandello, Artur 697
Pivano, Fernanda 947
Pix, Mary 469, 476; *Beau Defeated, The* 468
place, sense of: Anglo-Saxon 121
place names 61–5, 66–8, 121; 16C 226; Australia 79; Scandinavian elements 119
placing: Romanticism 500–1
plagiarism 943
Plantos, Ted 885

Plath, Sylvia 638, 642, 711, **754–5**; and transnationalism 755; bee sequence poems 755; *Bell Jar, The* 783; 'Daddy' 755; 'Lady Lazarus' 755, 764; 'Rabbit Catcher, The' 755
Plato 520; and Spenser 233–4; *De Amore* 233; *Republic* 28; *Symposium* 233; *Timaeus* 130
Plautus: and Chaucer 210
Play of the Sacrement 183, 184, 185
Playford, Henry 931
playwrights 701
Pliny 275
Plot, Robert 416
Plowden, Edmund 355
plural markers 14
Plutarch 311; *Lives* 361, 421
po 867
Pocahontas 807
Pocahontas myth 378, 379
Poe, Edgar Allan 620, 736, 743, **747–8**, 932; and Conrad 656; and Wharton 772–3; and race 747–8; historical guide to 940; life and work 945–6; maritime fiction 639; sisters in 554; 'Black Cat, The' 748; 'Gold-Bug, The' 748; 'Journal of Julius Rodman' 748; 'Murders in the Rue Morgue, The' 748; *Narrative of Arthur Gordon Pym, The* 748; 'Raven, The' 747
Poel, William 321
poetic language 103
poetry: Anglo-Saxon 477; OE 13–14, 122, 124; Renaissance 409–10; early 17C **425–33**; later 17C **454–60**; 18C **474–84**, 945; 19C Romantic **508–22**; 19C Victorian **588–606**; pre–1950 **702-9**; post–1950 **709–13**; 20C American **752–64**; Australian 851, **866–70**; Canadian **884–5**; Caribbean 890; discourse 105; Indian **903–5**; Irish **713–20**; language-games in 103; middle Scots **178–80**; postcolonial 904; professionalization of 456–7
Poetry and Drama 613
Poets' War 347, 399, 405
Pogues 649
Pohl, Frederik: *Space Merchants, The* 779
Point Horror series 642
Pole, Michael de la 212
police power 783
Polidori, John: *Vampyre, The* 556
Polish language 9
politeness theory 95, 102, 105
political discourse 105
political economy 494–5, 506–7
political fiction: Australia 864
political poetry: American 759
politics: Anglo-Saxon 118; language 93; politeness theory 95, 102; Renaissance 409–10
Pollard, A.W.: *Shakespeare Folios and Quartos* 271; *Shakespeare's Fight with Pirates* 271
Pollock, Sharon: *Generations* 887
Pomeroy, Louise 325, 875
Ponsonby, William 279, 926
poor box: and Spenser 247
Pope, Alexander 457, **474–7**, 501, 525, 732; and print culture 474–5; and women writers 476–7; scepticism 475-6; slavery 476; *Dunciad* 476, 478; *Dunciad Variorum* 474; *Epistle to Arbuthnot* 475; *Epistle to Burlington* 475; *Epistle to a Lady* 476; *Essay on Criticism* 476, 522; *Essay on Man* 475, 498; *Moral Essays* 475; *Rape of the Lock, The* 474; *Sober Advice from Horace* 475; *Windsor Forest* 476; *Works* 474, 475
popular culture 941; Chicano 809–10; in London 549
popular drama: Scotland 689–90
popular music 941
popular songs: Zimbabwe 837–8
popular texts: feminist readings of 567–8; Victorian 592
Port Phillip Herald 841
Portrait of the Artist as a Young Man, A (film) 670
portraiture: Renaissance 418; women and 489–90
Posey, Alexander: nature journals 807
possessives 50
postcolonialism: fiction and 909; Ireland 646
postmodern fiction: American 775
postmodernism: American frontier and 776; encyclopedia 946
post-war fiction: Jewish 781–2
Pound, Ezra 598, 673, **760–1**, 762, 764, 947; and Browning 760; and Dudek 884; and China 760; and Imagist movement 761; and physical forms of books 934; and *Times Literary Supplement* 942; fascism 676; letters 760, 949–50; modernism 613, 642; music 637; political poetry 759; troubadour tradition 761; *Cantos* 760; Cathay poems 760; 'European Paideuma' 761; *Hugh Selwyn Mauberley* 761;

Pound, Ezra (*cont.*):
Leopoldine Cantos 761; *Pisan Cantos* 760; 'Return, The' 761; 'Seafarer, The' 760–1
poverty: Victorian 551
Powell, John: *Rhapsodie Nègre* 654
Powell, Lawrence Clark 928
power, physics of 465
Praeger, Emily: *Eve's Tattoo* 782
pragmatic markers 94
pragmatics 50, **90–6**; feminist 93; formal 51
Prague School 20–1, 49
Pratchett, Terry: Discworld series 642
preaching: 17C 465–6
preaching texts: OE 131
predicates 53–4, 55; complex 26, 34
Premchand 901
prepositions 33
Pre-Raphaelite poetry 594
Pre-Raphaelites 556
Prescott, Anne Lake 272–3, 274, 349
Presley, Frances 712
press: serials in 565–6; women of the 582
presswork 925
Preston, John 144
Price, Richard 783
Price, Vincent 335
Prichard, Katharine Susannah: *Coonardoo* 851; *Winged Seeds* 863
Prida, Dolores 810
Pride of Life, The 185
Priestley, J.B. 684, 699; *Dangerous Corner* 690; *Eden End* 690; *I Have Been Here Before* 690; *Johnson Over Jordan* 690; 'To a Highbrow' 678
Prince, Mary: *History of Mary Prince, The* 896–7
Prince, Nancy 897
Prince of Wales's theatre 607
Princess Pocahontas and the Blue Spots 885
print: Protestantism and 227
print culture 620–1; early modern 227-8; Pope and 474–5
printers: Puritan 930–1
printers' supplies: America 729
printing: 17C 926; bibliography of 934; early history in Scotland 180
printing history: Nevada 924
printing types 946
prisons: teaching Shakespeare in 874
Pritchard, Hannah 391
Pritchett, V.S. 640
prodigal sons: Renaissance 395
productivity: morphological 11
profanity 60
professionalization: of poetry 456–7
prognostics: Anglo-Saxon 133
pronounciation: in OED 60
pronouns 45, 54
property, royal 118–19
prophecy: civil war 478; political 141–2
prophetic writings 526
prose: OE **130–4**; early 17C **421–3**; later 17C **460–6**; 19C Romantic non-fiction **503–8**; 19C Victorian **559–66**; by American Puritans 103
prosody 91–2
Prospero's Books (film) 331, 335, 377, 380
prostitution 822
protest theatre: Australian 871
Protestant ideology 229
Protestantism: print and 227
Proteus: in 17C natural history 422–3, 464–5
protocol, royal: in Tudor England 229
Proudfoot, Richard 268, 269
Proust, Marcel 680, 695; morality 638
Pseudo-Turpin Chronicle 157
psychoanalysis 941
psychology: language and social 69–70; Victorian 565
Psychomachia 117
Ptolemy: place-names 68
Public Ledger 105
public sphere 762; dialogue in 94; politics in 462–3
publishing: 18C 478; Indian 903; London 929
publishing history: Victorian **611–21**
publishing houses: Australian 857
Pucci, Antonio: *Contrasto delle donne* 924
Puerto Rica: language 895–6
Puerto Rican diaspora: literary history of 811
Pugin, A.W.N.: letters 562
Pullinger, Kate: *Last Time I Saw Jane, The* 882; *When the Monster Dies* 882
Pullman, Philip: *His Dark Materials* 642
punctuation 935
Punter, Michael 701
Purchas, Samuel 415–16
Purdy, Al 880
Purimspiele 394, 398
Puritan printers: in London 930–1
Puritans, American: prose works 103
Putnam, George Palmer 617
Puttenham, George: *Arte of English Poesie* 419

Pybus, Cassandra: *Devil and James McAuley, The* 852
Pygmalion tale 569
Pynchon, Thomas 779, 780; *Crying of Lot 49, The* 640
Pynson, Richard 139, 227; *Statutes of War* 925

Quadrant group 844
Quaker writings: gender, race and other in 465
Quakers 461; American 730
quantification: language 23, 54
Quarterly Review 611, 617
Quatrefoil of Love 140
Quayle, Anthony 876
Quebec 886
Queen's Book of the Red Cross, The 926
Queen's Men's players 393, 394
Queen's Royal theatre 649
Queen's theatre 607
Queensland: Shakespeare in 326, 876
Queensland Theatre Company 326
queer theory: ME literature and 144
questions: embedded 35–6
Quiller-Couch, Arthur 299
Quinn, Ann 949
Quinn, John 941
Quintasket, Christine 807

Rabe, Pamela 887
race: American literature and 729–30; language and 70–1; on Renaissance stage 360–1; sociolinguistics 75
Radcliffe, Ann 491; *Mysteries of Udolpho, The* 333
radio: dialect stylization in 8, 73–4; phone-ins 95
Raine, Kathleen 524
rainforests, absence of: in Australian literature 864
Ralegh, Walter 246, 440; and Spenser 242–4; poetry 243; *11th, The: and last booke of the Ocean to Cynthia* 243
Ramanujan, A.K. **903–4**; Kannada poems 904; *Collected Essays* 903; *Collected Poems* 903
Ramini, Angela 822
Ramos, Manuel 810
Ran (film) 330, 335
Randell, Elaine 712
Randhawa, Ravinder 688
Ransom, John Crowe 785
Ranters 461
Rao, Raja 907
rape 557; and Sidney 233; Kempe 148; in ME literature 143–4; in medieval England 194; representing 101; in Southern novels 775
Raphael, Frederic: *Lindmann* 782
Rastafarian language 88
Ratcliffe, Francis: *Flying Fox and Drifting Sand* 851
Rattigan, Terence 699
Rauf Coilyear 170, 179
Ravenant, Jacques 680
Ravenhill, Mark: *Shopping and Fucking* 700
ravishment: in ME literature 143–4
Ray, Man 767
Read, Alexander 329
Read, Herbert 446, 716
Reade, Charles: *Put Yourself in his Place* 576; *Very Hard Cash* 568
Reade, Winwood 639
readers: early modern 931; medieval professional 140; Renaissance 933
reading: 16C and 17C 933; in Australia 859
realism: American 736–7, 938; in sociolinguistics 71
realist fiction 566; 19C 557
rebels: 14C 157
Rechy, John 783
recipes: ME 137
reciprocals: language 55–6
records: historical 951
Records of Early English Drama 180–1, 929
Rediker, Marcus 526
reduplications: language 61
Reed, Ishmael 775
reflexives: long-distance 51–2
regional novel 557
regions: American 75; language 72–4, 75–8
Registrum, The 145–6
Regularis Concordia 121
rehearsals 390–2
Reid, J.C. 915
Reid, Thomas 948
relatives 47
relativity 640
relexification theory 87, 89
religion: language 93; medieval 142; in OE literature 117–18; Victorian 557
religious drama: ME 182–3; music in 184–5
religious faith: in 20C American poetry 758
religious houses: heads of 118
religious manuscripts 925

religious poetry: OE 122; Scottish 178; by women 533
religious prose: OE 122
religious publishing 619
Rembrandt 744
Renaissance: South African literature and 836–7
Rendall, Ruth 635, 636, 944
research articles: modality in 32
Resignation 125–6
response tokens 92
resultatives: language 33–4
Retallack, Joan 758
Revard, Carter 806
reviews: dictionary 58; by women 615
revolutions: failed 499
Reynes Extracts 185
Reynolds, Joshua 490, 495
Reznikoff, Charles 763
rhetoric: effects on women 232
rhyming slang 61
Rhys, Jean 683; 'Sleep It Off Lady' 897
rhythm: language 8
Ribner, Irving 353, 354, 373
Ricardo, David 506
Rich, Adrienne 634, 730, 757; love lyrics 756; *Atlas of the Difficult World, An* 756; *Dark Fields of the Republic* 756; 'In Those Years' 757
Rich, Barnaby: and Sidney 233; *Brusanus* 233; *Pleasant Dialogue* 233
Richard II 145, 152–3, 214, 218
Richard III (film) 333
Richard the Redeless 145
Richards, Shaun 643
Richardson, Henry Handel: *Getting of Wisdom, The* 855; *Maurice Guest* 848, 855
Richardson, Samuel 489, 490; and Dryden 486–7; and print culture 487, 490; adaptations 484–5; epistolary space in 486; narrators 488; readers 486; *Clarissa* 486–7, 488, 932; *Pamela* 418, **484–5**, 487–8, 490; *Sir Charles Grandison* 488
Richardson, Tony 331
Richey, Lorn 334
Rickert, R.T. 279
Ricks, Christopher 703
Ridge, Lola 759–60
Ridiculous Theatrical Company 795
Riding, Laura 947
Rieger, Max 129
Riemer, Andrew: *Demidenko Debate, The* 853; *Habsburg Café, The* 865
Riemer, Nick 867
Right Review 916
Righter, Anne 263
Riley, Joan: *Unbelonging, The* 688
ring composition 127
risk 558
Ritchie, Anna Thackeray 560
Rivera, Jose: *Marisol* 796
Rivera, Tomás: *And the Earth Did Not Part* 810
Rivers, W.H.R. 636, 704
rivers 877; America 936–7
Rivington, Robert 928
Robert of Gloucester: *Chronicle* 142
Roberts, James 279, 280
Roberts, Michèle 687; *Daughters of the House* 688
Roberts, Tom 851
Robertson, J.M. 557
Robertson, T.W. 609
Robertson, Tom: punctuation 935
Robin Hood games 343
Robins, Elizabeth 560; *Alan's Wife* (with Bell) 608, 872; *Votes for Women* 608–9
Robinson, Eden: *Monkey Beach* 882
Robinson, Henry Crabb 536
Robinson, John 936
Robinson, Mary 539; literary debts 537–8; *Lyrical Tales* 537
Robison, John 948
Roche of Kinsale, Richard 245
Rochester, John Wilmot, 2nd earl of **457**; life and work 457; *Satire Against Mankind* 475
Rocoeur, Paul 567
Rodenberg, Patsy 327
Rodriguez, Luis 783
Rodriguez, Richard: cultural-political standing 810–11; *Days of Obligation* 810
Roe, Paddy 842
Rolfe, Edwin 759
Rolfe, John 379
Rolin Master 925
Rolle, Richard 138
Rollo, Duke of Normandy 304
Romains, Jules 405
Roman de la Rose 144–5, 160, 209
romance: and Spenser 238; animals in 143; ME **164–70**
Romance languages 4
Romano, Giulio 413

romantic fiction: black women 829
Romeo + Juliet (film) 330, 331, 333–4, 338
Romeril, John: *Floating World, The* 873
Romero, Elaine 810
Roper, Margaret More 225
Rorty, Richard 790
Rose, Jacqueline 888
Ross, Ian: *fareWel* 890
Ross, Martin: *Real Charlotte, The* (with Somerville) 646
Ross, Robbie 562
Rossellini, Roberto: *Voyage to Italy* 645, 670
Rossetti, Christina 591, 592, 593, **602–3**, 615; and Herbert 602–3; 'City plum is not a plum, A' 602; *Face of the Deep, The* 603; 'Goblin Market' 603; 'Prince's Progress, The' 603; 'Reflection' 603
Rossetti, Dante Gabriel 606; *House of Life, The* 603–4
Rossetti, William 557
Rostenberg, Leona 944
Roth, Henry 638, 775, 781
Roth, Philip 638, 781
Rothenberg, Jerome 755, 763
Rousseau, Jean-Jacques 489, 637; *Émile* 615
Rowe, Noel 867
Rowley, Samuel: *When You See Me You Know Me* 397
Rowley, William: *Cure for a Cuckold, A* (with Webster) 400, 401, 924; *New Wonder, A* 395; *Shoemaker a Gentleman, A* 398
Rowling, J.K. 152; Harry Potter books 61; vocabulary 61
Rowton, Frederick 533
Roy, Arundhati 909; *God of Small Things, The* 903, 909
Royal Court theatre 692
Royal Dutch Theatre 512
royal events: texts on 411–12
Royal Geographical Society: *Hints to Travellers* 639
Royal Opera House 328
Royal Shakespeare Company 253, 261, 323, 326, 337; as national institution 328; women's group 327
Royal Society 416, 417
Royal Society of Literature 532
royalism: writing of 429–30
Roye, William: *Exhortation to the Diligent Studye of Scripture* 181
Ruaeus, Carolus 458
Rudd, Steele 859
Ruhe, Olaf: *Naked Under Capricorn* 849
Ruin, The 124
Rukeyser, Muriel 763; political poetry 759; *Book of the Dead, The* 759
runic ring 121
Rupert Hart-Davis Ltd 928
Rushdie, Salman 632, 684, 685, 907, **909–10**; interviews 910; postcolonial metaphors 909; style 902; 'Courter, The' 908; *East, West Stories* 910; *Ground Beneath her Feet, The* 910; *Haroun and the Sea of Stories* 910; *Midnight's Children* 903, 909–10; *Moor's Last Sigh, The* 532, 908, 910; *Satanic Verses* 908, 909; *Vintage Book of Indian Writing, 1947–1997* (with West) 901
Ruskin, John 556, **564**, 597; and modernism 564; comedy 562; girlhood 567; Renaissance 564; *Bible of Amiens, The* 564; *Fors Clavigera* 564; *Lectures on Art* 564; *Sesame and Lilies* 564; *Unto This Last* 564
Ruskin College 640
Russell, Bertram 17
Russell, George 672; *Homeward* 671; *Interpreters, The* 646
Rymer, Thomas 470

Sabine, Maureen 442
Sachs, Hans 394; *Inquisitor and all his Soup Cauldrons, The* 398
Sachs, Nelly 526
Sackville, Margaret 592
Sackville, Thomas: *Gorboduc* (with Norton) 251
Sackville-West, Vita 675, 679, 680
sacred texts: US 930
Sadleir, Michael 550
Sadler's Wells company 611
Sadler's Wells theatre 607
Sahgal, Nayantara: *Mistaken Identity* 906
Sahni, Kamleshwar and Bisham 906
Saibanti, Claudio de Polo 927
Said, Edward: *Beginnings* 760; *Orientalism* 505, 830
St Denis, Michel 326
Saint Erkenwald 153
Saint Pauls Magazine 934
St George play 244
St John the Evangelist 230
St Paul's Cathedral: boy choristers 392–3
Saint-Pierre, Jacques-Henri Bernardin de: *Études de la Nature* 518

saints: Anglo-Saxon 118; names of patron 65–6
saints plays 185
Saintsbury, George: 'Chaucer's Prosody' 201
Salamander Theatre 888
Sales, Roger 698
Salinger, J.D.: selfhood in 638; *Catcher in the Rye* 783
Salisbury, Robert Cecil, marquess of: biography 561
Salkey, Andrew 892
Sallis, Evas: *Hiam* 865
Salt, Henry 511
Salusbury, Sir John and Ursula 352–3
Saluzzo, Walter, marquis of 198
Salverson, Julie: *Boom* (with Fraser) 888–9
same-sex desire: in Victorian autobiography 557
Samuel, Richard: *Nine Living Muses of Great Britain* 536
San Francisco: language 76
Sanchez, Luis Rafael 811
Sancho, Ignatius 729
Sanderson, Robert 421–2
Sandoz, Mari: *These were the Sioux* 805
Sansom, Martha Fawke 480
Santiago, Esmeralda 811
Santos, Bienvenido: *Man Who (Thought He) Looked Like Robert Taylor, The* 813
Sapir, Edward 72
Sapphire 780
Sappho: and Swinburne 604; in early modern England 456
Saramaccan 86, 88
Sargeson, Frank 914
Saro-Wiwa, Ken: biography 830–1; *Genocide in Nigeria* 831; *Month and a Day, A* 831
Sarpi, Pietro 444
Sarrazin, Gregor 272, 273, 274, 349
Sarton, May 730
Sartre, Jean-Paul 776
Sassoon, Siegfried 636, 716; friendship 708; war poetry 704
Saturday Evening Post 766
Saudi Arabia 929
Saunders, James 698
Saussure, Ferdinand de 192
Savery, Henry 845
Savoy 636
Saxo Grammaticus 310
Sayers, Dorothy L. 635, 944; and Collins 573–4
scaldic verse 119–20
Scandinavian languages 44; in England 119
Scandinavian settlements 62–3, 68, 119–20
scepticism: in Renaissance drama 405–6
Scheerre, Herman 171
Scheier, Libby 885
Schelling, Friedrich 496, 502
schema theory 105
Schiller, Johann von 532
Schlauch, Margaret: *Chaucer's Constance and Accused Queens* 200
Schlegel, Carl 502, 506
Schlegel, Friedrich von 499, 502
Schleirmacher, Friedrich 580
Schoeffel, Ron 929
scholarly publishing 929
Schomberg, Arturo 811
schoolboys: Victorian 562
Schopenhauer, Artur 578, 586; and Conrad 653–4
Schreber, Daniel 637
Schreiner, Olive: ethics in 567; feminism 561; pessimism in 578, 586; *From Man to Man* 586; *Story of an African Farm, The* 586
Schubert, Franz 638
Schumann, Robert 638
Schuyler, James 753, 754
Schwartz, Delmore 947
Schwerner, Armand 763
science: American women of letters and 734–5; children's magazines 616; language 80; literature and 640; poetry and 703
science fiction 927; Cold War and 778-9; language of 103; Romanticism and 503; techno-Gothic works and 540
scientific texts: ME 43; OE 122
Scogan, Henry 191
Scot, Thomas 415
Scotland 886; book trade 942; Ireland and 648; language 74; popular drama 689–90
Scots poetry, Middle **178–80**
Scots, Old 46
Scotsman 614
Scott, Alexander 513
Scott, Duncan Campbell 878
Scott, Jane: *Old Oak Chest, The* 540
Scott, Kim 865
Scott, Margaret 915
Scott, Paul 910

Scott, Walter 505, 648; and Dryden 460; *Redgauntlet* 542
Scottish Community Drama Association 690
Scottish Enlightenment: culture of the book 936, 948
Scottish Romantic drama 542
Scottish tradition: Canadian literature and 551–2, 879
Scribe D 171, 943
scribes: culture 121
Scriblerus 474
Scudder, Vida Dutton 166
sculpture: Mercian 120
sea: American literature of 736; fiction 568, 639
Seafarer, The 124, 125, 760–1
Seaga, Edward 899
Searle, John 862; *Speech Acts* 348
Searles, Mick 867
Seaver, Richard 807–8
Sedley, Charles: *Bellamira* 469; *Mulberry Garden, The* 469
Segrais, Jean Renaud de 458
Seidman, Hugh 763
Selden, John 411
Selena 809
self, representations of 420
selfhood 562; in modern literature 638
self-politeness 95
Selvon, Sam: short fiction 897; *Moses Ascending* 102
semantics **48–56**
Seneca 263, 316, 361; *De tranquillitate* 366; *Thyestes* 303
Sengupta, Poile 901
Senior, Jane 581
Senior, Olive: 'Tears of the Sea' 897
sensational novels 568, 573
sentences: inferential 36
sentimental novels: American 734
serialization 621, 636
serials: Victorian 565–6
sermons 162
Serote, Mogane Wally: *Come and Hope with Me* 837
Serumaga, Robert 833
Seth, Vikram 904; *Golden Gate, The* 901; *Suitable Boy, A* 903
settlements: Anglo-Saxon overseas 121; Scandinavian 62–3, 68, 119–20
Seven Deadly Sins 259–60
Severs, J. Burke 211
Seward, Anna 501
sexuality: medieval 144
Shadwell, Thomas 416, 468, 478; *Libertine, The* 469
Shaffer, Peter 693, 701; *Amadeus* 702; *Lettice and Lovage* 98
Shaftesbury, Anthony Ashley Cooper, 3rd earl of: *Characteristicks of Men, Manners, Opinions, and Times* 462
Shakespeare, William **250–384**, 524, 930; and Ariosto 317, 371; and Auden 359–60; and Chaucer 202; and Fletcher 314–15, 389; and Henryson 179; and Nashe 310; and Sidney 353; and Southwell 295–6, 357–8; and Stoppard 698; and Australia 874–7; and feminism 331, 338, 352; and feminist performance 327; and history 327–8; and homoerotic 328–9; and hunting 351; and Italy 340–1; in Japan 321–3, 335, 356, 367; and ME literature 296–7; and minorities 940; and women actors 875; and women novelists 340; 20C criticism 342, 362–3; address pronouns in 350; Bible 315–16; biography 943; characters 96, 364; colour symbolism 351; comedies **342–5**; commodification of 381; companion to 336–7, 358–9, 935, 936; contexts 99; costumes 379-80; criticism **336–42**; cuckoldry in 347; Dark Lady sonnets 275, 350; devils in 357; dramatic characters 330; dramatic language 100; dramatic sonnets 348; editions and textual matters **250–319**; forgeries 350; friend sonnets 275; funerals in 368-9; gender 356; genres 362; globalism 337, 338–9; histories **353-8**; language 4, 45, 100, 341, 361; late plays **374–81**; law in 344; magical thinking in 262; marriage sonnets 273–4, 275; masculinity in 329, 354–5; metre 368; militarism 399; money in 344; music in 343; parodies 331; play groups 273, 274; poaching in 344; poetry **347–53**; political realism 353–4; prayers in 380; prejudice in 350–1; premiers 326–7; in print 270–2; problem plays **345–7**; publishers 279–80; punctuation 935; purgatory in 367–8; puzzles in 363; queer sonnets 350; rape in 195; religion 351–2, 365; representations of the divine in 372; rhetoric in 363–4; rival poet sonnets 275; scepticism in 370; on screen **330–6**; social climbing in 357; songs 359; sources 361; speech acts in 348–9; sport in 357; stationers 278–9, 926; suicide in 367;

Shakespeare, William (*cont.*):
teaching 338, 368, 874; in theatre **320–30**; theatrical companies 341; themes 935; time in 366; touring practice 327; tragedies **358-74**; tyranny in 380–1; use of paper and writing 356; vision in 363–4; vocabulary 349–50; women and 324, 339; young man sonnets 274–5; *All's Well That Ends Well* 286, 318-19, **345–6**, 347, 348; *Antony and Cleopatra* 312, 325, 358, 359, 360, 361, 363, 364, 372, **373–4**, 471; *As You Like It* 286, 319, 321, **343–4**, 351, 404, 450; *Comedy of Errors, The* 275, 286; *Contention of York and Lancaster, The* 251, 254, 258–9, 262, 264; *Coriolanus* 319, 341, 359; *Cymbeline* 263, 294–5, 349, **381**; 'Funeral Elegy in Memory of the late Virtuous Master William Peter, The' 348; *Hamlet* 98, 263, 270, 271, 275-7, 278, 279–80, 284–5, 299, 300, 305, 310, 320, 323, 325, 339, 341, 358,
359–60, 361, 362, 363–4, 365, **367–70**, 372, 399, 404, 924, 926; *Henry IV* **355–6**; *Henry IV Part 1* 260, 356; *Henry IV Part 2* 355–6; *Henry IV Part 3* 250; *Henry V* 272, 274, 276, 280–4, 315–16, 329, 338, **354–5**, 356, 398, 876, 926; *Henry VI* 327, **356–7**, 358; *Henry VI Part 1* 311, 356, 357, 358; *Henry VI Part 2* 259, 275, 311-12, 357; *Henry VI Part 3* 250–61, 261–70, 282, 356; *Henry VIII* 254, 319, 356; *Julius Caesar* 311, 316–17, 351, 356, 359, 361, **366–7**, 372, 373, 398, 403; *King John* 272, 274, 295–6, **357–8**; *King Lear* 265, 280, 283, 299, 309, 318, 326, 340, 341, 359, 360, 361, 362, 363, 367, **372–3**, 799; *Love's Labour's Lost* 272, 281, 286, 298, 317–18, 348, 371; *Lover's Complaint, A* 273, 274; *Macbeth* 98, 272, 309, 316, 318, 319, 322, 337, 356, 359, 362, 363, 367, 372, **373**, 380, 403; *Measure for Measure* 285, 286, 304–5, 310, 326, 341, **346–7**, 400, 876; *Merchant of Venice, The* 286, 316, 321, **344**, 349, 395, 405, 875; *Merry Wives of Windsor, The* 285, 286, 313–14, 322, **344–5**, 351; *Midsummer Night's Dream, A* 183, 272, 274, 283–4, 286, 312, **334–5**, 413–14, 529, 876, 890; *Much Ado About Nothing* 272, 286, 309, **345**; *Othello* 98, 270, 309–10, 317–18, 325, 341, 358, 359, 360–1, 363, 365,
370–2, 395, 405, 875, 941; *Pericles* 319, 326–7; *Phoenix and the Turtle, The* 275, **352–3**; *Rape of Lucrece, The* 273, 274, 277–8, 316, **352**; *Richard Duke of York* 250–1; *Richard II* 260, 272, 275, 327–8, 330, 354, 380, 397, 404; *Richard III* 252, 263, 356, 372, 876; *Romeo and Juliet* 260, 266, 272, 276, 299, 305–8, 321, 323, 329, 348, 359, 361, 366, 367, 925, 948; and *Sir Thomas More* 313–15; Sonnet 106 294–5, 351; Sonnet 116 351; Sonnet 144 351; Sonnet 146 312, 351; *Sonnets* 272–5, **348–51**; *Taming of the Shrew, The* 96, 286, 327, **345**, 400; *Tempest, The* 285, 286, 340, 365, **374–81**, 402, 466; *Timon of Athens* 318, 359, 373; *Titus Andronicus* 195, 255, 259, 263, 326–7, 358, 361, 362, 363, 364, **365–6**; *Troilus and Cressida* 290–4, 319, 326–7, 339, **347**, 348, 405, 924; *True Tragedy of Richard Duke of York* 250–1, 252, 254–5, 256–7, 261, 262, 264, 266, 267; *Twelfth Night* 310, 312–13, 320-1, 328, **342–3**, 395; *Two Gentlemen of Verona* 285, 286, 294, 314, 327, **345**; *Venus and Adonis* 273, 274, 277, 312, **351**; *Whole Contention betweene the two famous houses, Lancaster and York, The* 254; *Winter's Tale, The* 280, 286, 358, 380–1, **381**, 407

Shakespeare in Love (film) 329, 330, 331, 336

Shanghai Lady (film) 812

Shapiro, Harvey 763

Shapiro, Lamed 781

Sharp, Elizabeth 644

Sharp, William 720

Shaviro, Steven 154

Shaw, George Bernard 762; *John Bull's Other Island* 645; *Pygmalion* 700

Shawn, Wallace **803–4**; *Aunt Dan and Lemon* 803

Shedden-Ralston, William Ralston 562

Shelley, Mary 501, 616; and Blake 525; sisters in 554; *Frankenstein* 103, 515, 525, 540, 672

Shelley, P.B. **511–12**, 562, 606; and T.S. Eliot 511; death 512; French Revolution 534; language 511; place 513–14; reception 543; vegetarianism 497; *Cenci, The* 512, 543, 595; 'Lost Traveller, The' 512; *Mask of Anarchy* 511; 'Mont Blanc' 511; 'Ode to Liberty' 511; 'Ozymandias' 512, 532-3; *Philosophical View of Reform,*

A 512; *Queen Mab* 512; 'To Laughter' 512; *Triumph of Life, The* 511
Shepard, Sam 795, 802
Sheridan, R.B. 469; *Pizarro* 391
Sheridan, Thomas 5
Sheridan, William E. 325, 875
Sherman, Martin: *Bent* 700
Shestov, Lev 661
Shewring, Margaret 321
Shiel, M.P. 637
Shields, Carol **881–2**; *Small Ceremonies* 878; *Stone Diaries, The* 881–2
shipboard reading 859
Shirley, James 303; *Cupid and Death* 468
Shirley, John 196
shoemakers 398
Shôjo culture 323
short stories: American 773–4; Australian 860–1; Canadian 878–9; Caribbean 897; Indian 906, 908; South African 838–9
Short, Mick 104
Short, Peter 930
Shorter, Clement 613
Shout! 872
Shrewsbury, Elizabeth of 428
Shropp, James 245
Shropshire: place-names 61–2
Sibthorpe, Marsha 889
Sickert, John 559
Sickert, Walter 560–1, 679
Siddons, Sarah 535
Sidhwa, Bapsi 902, 907–8; *Cracking India* 907
Sidney, Philip **231–3**, 245–6, 261, 279, 296; and Rich 233; and Shakespeare 353; erotic verse 446; incomplete nature of works 231; quantitative metre in 231–2; rape in 233; women 232; *Apology for Poetry* 233; *Arcadia* 231; *Astrophil and Stella* 353, 446; *Defence of Poetry* 251; *Eclogues* 232; *New Arcadia* 233; *Old Arcadia* 232, 233; *Psalmes* 231
Sie, Tam 846
sign language 69
Sigourney, Huntley 737
Silko, Leslie Marmon 776, **807–8**; *Almanac of the Dead* 806; *Ceremony* 805, 806, 807–8
Silver, Brenda 677
Silver, Philip 889
Sime, J.G. 878
Simmel, Georg 613
Simmes, Valentine 279, 280
Simon, Neil 795
Simon, Paul 638
Simpson, Richard 263
Sincklo, John 259, 260
Sinclair, John 27
Sinclair, John (18C): 18C lexicology 57
Sinclair, May 636, 762
Sincler, John 266–7
Sinfield, Alan 698, 888; *Faultlines* 380
Singapore English **81–2**; rhythm 8
Singh, Khushwant: *Train to Pakistan* 907
Singh, Sadhu Sundar 586
Singleton, Mabel 853
Sioui, Georges 806
Sir Beves of Hamtoun 165, 168
Sir Gawain and the Green Knight 152, 153, **154–5**, 165, 169, 200, 686; amatory discourse 154; gender in 154; Judaism 154
Sir Isumbras 168
Sir John Oldcastle 314
Sir Orfeo 167, 200
Sir Perceval of Galles 169
Sir Thomas More 259, 298, 299, 301–2, 313, 314
Sir Tristem 168
Sisson, C.J. 269, 294
sisters: in 19C literature 554
Sitwell, Edith 636, 704
Skeat, W.W. 157; and Chaucer 210–11; *Deyer's Tale* 210–11
Skelton, John: and royal court 227; *Phyllyp Sparowe* 353
Skelton, Robin 885
Sketch, The 613
Skinner, Quentin 354
slang: American night-life 61; Australian 61; obsolete 61; rhyming 61
slang dictionaries 57
Slater, Eliot 272
slavery 414, 729–30; Jamaica 898–9
slaves: in Victorian England 556
Slessor, Kenneth 851; drowned in 867; 'Five Bells' 867
sleuth fiction 805
Sloane, Hans 417
Sloterdijk, Peter: *Critique of Cynical Reason* 333
Slotkin, Richard 776, 776
sluicing: language 24
Smart, Christopher 482; critical biography 479–80; *Jubilate* 480; *Song to David, A* 480
Smellie, William 948

Smethwick, John 284, 305
Smiley, Jane 340, 781
Smith, Adam 5, 498, 506, 537
Smith, Alexander 593–4
Smith, Barbara 634
Smith, Charlotte 479, 531, 540; and politics of transcendence 534–5; punctuation 935; time-travel in 537; *Elegiac Sonnets* 534–5, 537; *Emigrants, The* 483, 534
Smith, Cordwainer 774
Smith, Dodie 635
Smith, Goldwin 609, 610
Smith, John 379
Smith, Lee: *Fair and Tender Ladies* 781
Smith, Margaret Bayard 734
Smith, Martin Cruz 805
Smith, Mickey 893
Smith, Russell: *How Insensitive* 883; *Noise* 883; *Young Men: Stories* 883
Smith, Vivian 856
Smith, William Ramsay 843
Smithyman, Kendrick 915
Smollett, Tobias 491; maritime fiction 639
Snyder, Gary 736, 947
sociability: Romantic 499–500
social background: OE literature **117-21**
social factors: linguistic change 37–8
social life: discourse and 93–4
social network analysis: linguistics and 6
social-problem fiction 567
social theory: sociolinguistics and 70–1
society: language and 18
sociolinguistics **68–78**; encyclopedia 68–9; historical 71–2
socioliterary practice: medieval 145
Solt, Leo 422
Somerville, Edith: *Real Charlotte, The* (with Ross) 646
Somerville, John 252
Sophocles 677; *Oedipus* 700
Sorabji, Cornelia 907–8
Sorrentino, Gilbert 779
Soto, Gary 810
Soulpepper theatre company 888
sound change 4
Soupault, Philippe 562
South, Robert 465
South Africa: English in 83; theatre 826
South African English 61
South African literature 820; Renaissance 836–7; short stories 838–9
South Asian Canadian diaspora 908
South Asian Canadian writing 902
South Asian English **81–2**
South Asian writing: in Britain 908
South English Legendary 142–3
Southcott, Joanna 534
Southern Africa: language 83
Southern African literature 820, **836–9**
Southern Vowel Shift: US 76, 77
Southerne, Thomas: *Wives' Excuse* 469
Southey, Robert: *Colloquies on the Progress and Prospects of Society* 494; 'Dejection: An Ode' 518; *Joan of Arc* 501
Southwell, Robert 351, 353; and Shakespeare 295–6, 347–8; *Epistle of Comfort* 295, 319; *Humble Supplication, An* 295–6; *Saint Peters Complaint* 295
Soyinka, Wole: and France 826; *Death and the King's Horseman* 826, 833
space, politics of: early modern 432
Spain: anti-Spanish rhetoric 415
Spanish America: catechism in 929
Spanish Moor's Tragedy, The 389
Spanish people: acquisition of English 9
Spark, Muriel: *Driver's Seat, The* 948
Specific Language Impairments 13
spectators, women 608
speech: language and 18, 97–8
speech act theory 69
speech acts 54; Shakespeare 348–9
speech communities 38, 69
Speed (film) 521
Speght, Rachel 437
spelling 60
Spence, Catherine Helen: *Clara Morison* 848
Spence, Joseph 477
Spencer, Gabriel 259, 260, 266–7
Spencer, Herbert 565
Spencer, John 394, 398
Spencer, Stanley: *John Dunne Arriving in Heaven* 446
Spenser, Edmund 105, **233–47**, 296, 477, 689; and Chaucer 244; and Holinshed 246; and Milton 239; and Ovid 235–6; and Plato 233–4; and Ralegh 242–4; and Watson 242; and Catholic sacrement 237; and Ireland 234–5, 241–2, 245–6; and ME literature 238-9; civility in 234–5; companion to 234; cross-dressing in 236–7, 241; dating 244–5; Echo in 236; glorified body in 239–40; hermaphrodism in 240–1; militarism in 236–7; poetic justice of 237–8; rhetoric of choice in 239;

rhetoric of propanga in 237; violence in 241-2; *Amoretti* 241–2, 244–5; *Colin Clout Comes Home Again* 243, 246; *Complaints* 925; *Daphnaida* 925; *Epithalamion* 236, 242; *Faerie Queene, The* 233–4, 234–6, **236–41**, 242–3, 244, 246, 247, 259, 420, 432, 436; *On Love* 233; *View of the Present State of Ireland, A* 234–5, 239, 241–2, 245–6
Spinoza, Baruch: *Ethics* 580
spiritualism 735
spirituality: in Caribbean 897–8; women 150
Spivak, Gayatri Chakravorty 634, 806
Spofford, Harriet Precott 740
Sprat, Thomas 422, 464
Spurzheim, J.G. 493
Staël, Anne-Louise-Germaine Necker, Mme de 537
Stafford, Jean 774, 787
stage directions 393
stage lighting: Canada 889
Stanislavsky 328
Stanley, Eric 129
Stanley, H.M. 639, 654
Stansby, William 305, 306
Stanton, Elizabeth Cady 737
stationers: Shakespeare 926
Stationers' Company 228, 279, 951
Statius 441
statutes: modality in 32
Stead, C.K. 915; *In the Glass Case* 917; *Talking about O'Dwyer* 916–17
Stead, Christina 683, 852, **863**, 864; English fiction 863; homosexuality in 863; *Beauties and Furies, The* 863; *Cotter's England* 863; *Miss Herbert (The Suburban Wife)* 863
Stedman, Charles: *Narrative of a Five Years' Expedition Against the Revolted Negroes of Surinam* 526
Stein, Gertrude 637, 756, **767**; genius 767; World War II writing 767; *Listen to Me* 795
Steiner, Franz 681
Stendhal: punctuation 935
Stephen, Leslie 564
Stephens, A.G. 856, 859
Stephenson, Shelagh 700
Sterling, George 940
Stern, Gerald 755
Stern, Madeleine 944
Sterne, Laurence **485–6**, 490, 491, 566; biography 485; punctuation 935; *Sentimental Journey, A* 485; *Tristram Shandy* 485–6
Stevens, Wallace 520, 642, 643, 673, 763, 930; love lyrics 756; 'Auroras of Autumn' 756; *Harmonium* 764; 'Ordinary Evening in New Haven, An' 756; 'Thirteen Ways of Looking at a Blackbird' 446
Stevenson, Robert Louis 552, **586–7**; maritime fiction 568, 639; travels 587; *Ebb-Tide, The* 708; *Kidnapped* 587
Stewart, Dugald 540
Stewart, George R.: *Earth Abides* 779
Stewart, Harold: biography 852; 'Autumn Landscape Roll: A Divine Panorama' 866; *By the Old Walls* 866
Stewart, Michael 698
Stine, R.L. 642
Stirner, Max: *Ego and his Own, The* 668
Stockdale, Percival 477–8
Stoddard, Elizabeth: 'Before the Mirror' 740; *Morgensons, The* 734, 735
Stoddard, Solomon: *Safety of Appearing, The* 924
Stoker, Bram: *Dracula* 566
Stone, Robert 783
Stonor women: letters 146, 949
Stoppard, Tom 697, **698–9**, 701, 701; companion to 698; film reviews 698; *After Magritte* 698; *Arcadia* 698; *Galileo* 699; *Hapgood* 698; *In the Native State* 698; *Indian Ink* 698; *Invention of Love, The* 698; *Jumpers* 699; *Lord Malquist and Mr Moon* 698; *Neutral Ground* 698; *Real Inspector Hound, The* 98; *Real Thing, The* 699; *Rosencrantz and Guildenstein* 699; *Travesties* 699
Storey, David 684, 701
story-telling: Australia **839–52**
Stothard, Thomas: Chaucer 200
Stow, John: *Annals* 277
Stowe, Harriet Beecher 514, 737, 780, 787; community in 738; dialect in 104; sentimental novels 734; *Minister's Wedding, The* 738; *Pearl of Orr's Island, The* 738; *Uncle Tom's Cabin* 104, 738, 843
Strachey, Lytton 446
Strand Magazine, The 577, 613–14
Strange's men 255, 258, 259
Strawbridge, Hugh 245
street names 63
Strick, Joseph: *Portrait of the Artist as a Young Man, A* 670; *Ulysses* 670
Strindberg, August 697

Strong, Roy 228, 412
Stuart, Aimee and Phillip: *Love of Women* 691
Stuart, Lady Arbella 949
Stuart court 413
study guides: Chaucer and 213
Stukeley, William 480
Sturges, Robert 206
Sturm, Johannes 230–1
stylistics **96–106**; dictionary 96, 97; pedagogical 97–8
Styron, William 775; *Sophie's Choice* 788
subjects: language 31
suburbs: American 777
Suckling, John 270, 401
suffixes 12
Suffolk: place-names 63
suffrage plays 872
Sukenick, Ronald 779
Suleiman, Susan Rubin 781
Sullivan, Barry 324
summer theatre: Canada 890
Sunset Boulevard (film) 639
supernatural 569; fiction 947
superstars, male: Melbourne stage 875
Supplication of Souls 367
Surinam: creoles 88–9
surnames 65
Surrey: place-names 63
Surrey theatre 607
Sussex: place-names 63, 64
Sussex's men 255
Sutherland, Efua 828–9; bibliography 820; biography 829
Sutton brooch verses 130
Svich, Caridad 796
Swahili plays 834
Swan, Susan: *Biggest Modern Woman of the World, The* 878
Swede, George 885
Swedish language 44
Sweetmeats 874
Swift, Jonathan: *Lady's Dressing Room, The* 928; *Tale of a Tub, A* 475
Swinburne, Algernon 560, **604**; and Sappho 604; 'August' 604; 'Itylus' 604; *Songs Before Sunrise* 604; *William Blake* 604
Swinden, Patrick: *English Novel of History and Society, The* 687
Sykes, Roberta: *Snake Cradle* 844; *Snake Dancing* 844; *Snake Dreaming* 844
Symonds, John Addington: *Memoirs* 564
sympathy theory 7
syndicates, theatrical: demonizing 794–5
Synge, J.M. 693; biography 561; *Tinker's Wedding, The* 647
syntactic development: children 3
syntactic theory: handbook 15–16
syntax: early **37–47**; modern English **15–37**; theories of 19–20
Syon Abbey 145–6
Syre Gawene and the Carle of Carelyle 170
systemic functional grammar 49
Szerb, Antal 527

Taam Sze Pui: *My Life and Work* 846
Tadashi, Suzuki 321; *Tale of Lear, The* 322
Tadjo, Veronique 822
Taggard, Genevieve 759–60
Tagore, Rabindranath 901, 930
Tahir, Ibrahim 830
Tailor, Robert: *Hog hath lost his Pearl, The* 396
Takarazuka Revue Company 323
Takashi, Sasayama 321
talk: theatre 649
Tan, Amy: *Joy Luck Club, The* 811
Tanselle, G. Thomas 270, 271, 297, 299, 300
Tanzanian literature 834
Tarlen, Carol 758
Tarlo, Harriet 712
Tartt, Donna: *Secret History, The* 783
Tasker, John 876
Tate, Allen 785
Tatham, John: *Rump* 469
Tatler, The 416
tattoos 419
Taylor, Dennis: *Hardy's Metres and Victorian Prosody* 600
Taylor, Drew Hayden 885
Taylor, Elizabeth 635
Taylor, Gary 280, 281, 283, 290–4, 297–8, 311, 354
Taylor, Jeremy: *Rule and Exercises of Holy Dying* 439
Taylor, John 465, 898, 929
Taylor, Robert 571
Taylor, Thomas 513, 541
Taylor, William 521
Taymor, Julie: *Titus* 330, 334
Tchaikovsky, André 332
Teatro Buendía 375
technical texts: illustrated manuscripts 116
techno-Gothic works: and science fiction 540
technology: literature and 550

teenagers: language 73, 74, 76
temperance movement: women writers and 737–8
Tempest (film) 331, 334–5
Temple of Wealth, The 536
Tennant, Emma 687, 688
Tennant, Kylie: *Ride on Stranger* 854
Tennyson, Alfred, 1st baron 560, **604-5**; and aestheticism 604, 605; and Ireland 605; domesticity in 554; *Enoch Arden* 604; *Idylls of the King* 591, 605; *In Memoriam* 520, 599, 604, 605; 'Locksley Hall Sixty Years After' 605; *Princess, The* 591, 604-5; 'Voyage of Maeldune, The' 605
tenses, verb 31, 45; European languages 48
Tern press 927
Terra Nova Theatre Institute, Copenhagen 375
Tertullian: *Apology* 440
Tewkesbury Abbey 155
texts: ME 137–9
textual criticism **924–57**
Tey, Josephine 689
Thackeray, W.M. **587**; biography 587; manliness in 567; nostalgia in 568; *Catherine* 587; *Newcomes, The* 587; *Pendennis* 567, 587; *Vanity Fair* 587
Tharoor, Shashi: *Great Indian Novel, The* 911
Thatcher, Margaret 253
Theater of Blood (film) 335
Theatre, The, Shoreditch 251
theatre: African 820, 825–6; allegory in 229–30; Irish 648–9; Latina 810
theatre history **390–4**
Thelwell, John 501, 503; theory of elocution 507; *Letter to Henry Cline, A* 507
themes 49
Theobald, Lewis 305
Theodolus, St 130–1
theology: in Renaissance 446–7
theory: anthology of 940; Irish culture and 643
Theweleit, Klaus 675
Thiong'o *see* Ngugi
Third Globe 338
Thirkell, Angela 635
This Other Eden (film) 645–6
Thomas of Eceldoune 142
Thomas of Woodstock 397
Thomas, Dylan **708**; and Auden 708; *Deaths and Entrances* 708
Thomas, Edward: and modernity 705; *Four-and Twenty Blackbirds* 704
Thomas, Nicholas 849
Thomas, Piri: *Down These Mean Streets* 811
Thompson, E.P. 681
Thompson, Flora 640
Thompson, Francis **606**; 'Cricket Poems' 606; 'Hound of Heaven, The' 606; *New Poems* 606; *Poems* 606; *Sister Songs* 606; 'To England' 606
Thompson, Frank 681
Thompson, Judith: marginal characters 886
Thompson, Thomas Perronet 612
Thomson, J.A.K. 311
Thomson, James **605–6**; publishers and patrons 482; *City of Dreadful Night, The* 606
Thomson, Virgil 637
Thoreau, Henry David: and Emerson 740–1
Thorndike, Edward Lee 58
Thornton-Barnett theatre company 610
Thre Prestis of Peblis, The 184
thrillers: American 783–4
Throne of Blood (film) 330, 335
Thureth 129
Thynne family 949
Tiberius group 120
Tidyman, Ernest 784
Tieck, Johann 502
Tighe, Mary 533, 537
Tillich, Paul 789
Tillotson, Kathleen 580
Tillyard, E.M.W. 337, 356
Tilney, Edmund 265, 302, 394
tilts 413
Timberlake, Alan 4
Timberlake, Philip W. 313
Times, The 612, 614; advertisements 44
Times Literary Supplement: history of 942
Tinsley, William: commentary 550, 617–18; *Random Recollections of an Old Publisher* 550
Tippett, Michael 377
Tit-Bits 613, 934
Titanic 930
Titian 744
title pages 945
Titus (film) 330, 334
Todorov, Tzvetan: *Fantastic, The* 880
Tofte, Robert 318
Tok Pisin 90
Toklas, Alice B. 947

Tolkien, J.R.R. 682, **685–6**; and Chaucer 213; *Hobbit, The* 686; *Lord of the Rings* 685–6; *Lost Road, The* 686; *Notion Club Papers, The* 686; 'On Fairy-Stories' 686; *Silmarillon, The* 686
Tolstoy, Leo 915
Tomlinson, Charles: 'Beginnings' 764
Tonkin, Humphrey 280
Tonna, Charlotte Elizabeth: *Personal Recollections* 560
Toowoomba's Ladies' Literary Society 859
topics 49; secondary 53
Torres Strait English 80
Tottel, Richard 173; *Songes and Sonettes* 427
tourism: vicarious 375
tourist brochures 102
Tourneur, Maurice 405
Tovey, Noel 876
Tower of London (film)(1939) 335
Tower of London (film)(1962) 335
Towneley Cycle 183
Tragedy of Cicero, The 468
Traherne, Thomas **457**; Anglo-Catholicism 457; politcal economy 432–3; subjectivity 457
Trambley, Estela Portillo 810
Transcendentalists 743
translation: African literature 824
translation studies 1–2
Tranter, John: interview 868
Trapido, Barbara 340
Trapnel, Anna 461
Tratner, Michael 676
Traubel, Horace: *With Walt Whitman in Camden* 750
travel literature: 19C women 559–60; Australian 851; sociology of 930; women 950
travellers 647; Victorian, in China 556
travels: in Romantic period 504, 505–6
Tree, Herbert Beerbohm: *King John* 330
Tree, Iris 636, 704
Trefusis, Violet 683
'Tremulous Hand' scribe 133–4, 138
Tretise of Miraclis Pleyinge 144
Trial, The (film) 696
tribal history: in American literature 806
Tribune 743
Trinidad English 84
Trinity: Shakespeare and 343
Tristano e Isotta (film) 166
triumphs, Roman: in Renaissance literature 228–9
Trollope, Anthony 556, 583, **587–8**; adoption in 569; betrothal in 554; manliness in 567; nostalgia in 568; *Autobiography, An* 567; *Last Chronicle of Barset, The* 587; *Orley Farm* 587; *Way We Live Now, The* 587–8
Trotsky, Leon 890
Trotter, Catherine 469
Troubles: Irish 650
Troublesome Reign, The 259, 296
Troyana, Alina 810
Truffaut, François 645
Tryon, Thomas 947
Tschumi, Bernard 686
Tsez language 86
Tsiolkas, Christos: *Loaded* 865
Tucker, James 845
Tullia poems 458
Tunstall-Behrens, Tankred 562
Turgenev, Ivan 562, 915
Turnament of Totenham, The 169, 943
Turner, J.M.W. 502, 744
Turner, M. 103
Twain, Mark **748–9**; companion to 748; dialects 104; *Adventures of Huckleberry Finn, The* 104, 586, 748, 749; *Adventures of Tom Sawyer, The* 748; *Connecticut Yankee in the Court of King Arthur, A* 748; *Following the Equator* 748; *Innocents Abroad* 748; *Life on the Mississippi* 748; *Prince and the Pauper, The* 748; *Pudd'nhead Wilson* 748; *Roughing It* 748; *Tramp Abroad, A* 748
Twelfth Night (film) 334
Twiti, William: *Art of Hunting, The* 151
Tyler, Anne 781; *Ladder of Years* 794
Tyler, Margaret: *Mirrour of Knighthood, The* 236–7
Tyler, Royall: *Contrast, The* 732, 794
Tynan, Ken: *Oh! Calcutta* 339
Tyndale, William: Bible 43, 142, 227; print culture 227–8
typesetting 925
typography 928, 931–2; history 550; interpretation and 620
typology 15; language 48, 86
Tyrwhitt, Thomas 205; 'Essay on the Language and Versification of Chaucer' 201

Ubu Repertory Theatre 886–7
Udall, Nicholas 224

Uhry, Alfred: *Last Night of Ballyhoo, The* 802
Ulysses (film) 670
umlauts 13
Unaipon, David: *Legendary Tales of the Australian Aborigines* 843
Uncertain Sacrifice 888
Undset, Sigrid 941–2
United States: in Caribbean 896; language 75–8; sacred texts 930
universities: 19C women and 553; Romantic idea of 508
University press books 929
Unsworth, Barry 689
Updike, John 774, 777, 778, **789–90**; *Rabbit at Rest* 789; *Rabbit is Rich* 789; *Rabbit Redux* 789; *Rabbit Run* 789
urban landscape: Victorian 551
'Urbanitatis' 141
Urkowitz, Steven 255, 265
Urquhart, Thomas: *Epigrams Divine and Moral* 303
Urry, John 203, 204, 205
Usk, Thomas 191; *Testament of Love* 203
Ussher, James 134
utopia 849–50
Uttley, Alison 640

Valens, Richie 809
Valéry, Paul: *Jeune Parque, Le* 867
Vallduv, Enric 53
Van Dyke 270
Van Herk, Aritha 877
Van Kemenade, A. 46
Van Sant, Gus: *My Own Private Idaho* 330, 335
Van Vechten, Carl 933
Vardy, Leigh Ann 889
Vassanji, M.G. 833, 891, 908; *Amriika* 908
Vaughan, Henry 425, **429–31**, 447; and Sufism 431; Bible in 430; religious wit 431; as Royalist 429–30; self-fashioning 430–1; 'Awake, Glad Heart' 431; 'Cock-crowing' 431; *Flores Solitudinis* 431; *Mount of Olives, The* 430, 431; 'Proffer, The' 430; *Silex Scintillans* 429–30
Vaughan, Robert: *Life and Opinions of Wycliffe* 505
Veblen, Thorstein 803
Velasquez 744
Velie, Alan 808
Vendler, Helen 351
Venice 542
Vennar, Richard: *England's Joy* 399–400
Vera Historia de Morte Arthuri 166
Vera, Yvonne 836
verbal system 14
verbs 31–2, 45–6; light 34
Vercelli Book **126–7**, 131
vernacular literature: 16C 227; OE 121
Verrio, Antonio 455, 462
Vestiges of the Natural History of Creation 550
Viamen: *Of Nuns and Punishment* 898
Vickers, John 929
Victoria, Queen 554; *Journal of Our Life in the Highlands* 563
Victoria theatre 607
Vidal, Gore 776
Vieques Island 893
Vigo, Jean 927
Vikings: Danelaw and 119–20; place-names 62–3, 68
Vikner, S. 35
Villanueva, Alma Luz: *Bloodroot* 809; *Ultraviolet Sky, The* 809
Vinaver, Eugene: *Selected Tales* 178
violence: in American novels 783
Virchow, Rudolf 580
Virgil 407, 448, 457; and Dryden 458, 459; *Aeneid* 180, 235, 311, 458, 529, 715, 789
virginity: medieval 147–8
virtual reality: narrative as 633
virtual texts: bibliography 938
Viscomi, Joseph 524–5
vision: Victorian 548
visual aesthetics: African 826–7
Vivier, Claude: *Kopernikus* 890
Viz 98
Vizenor, Gerald 805; *Darkness in Saint Louis Bearheart* 806; *Manifest Manners* 806
Vizetelly & Co 617
Vlandislavic, Ivan: *Missing Persons* 825
Vogel, Paula: *How I Learned to Drive* 789
voice: recorded 555
Voice Onset Time 7
voicing: language 7
Vollmann, William: *Rifles, The* 776
Volney, Constantin 506
Volosinov, V.N. 192
Volska, Anna 876
Vonnegut, Kurt 780, **790**; and Hemingway 790; essays 790; film treatments 790; *Bluebeard* 790; *Palm Sunday* 790; *Player Piano* 779; *Slaughterhouse-Five* 276, 790, 926

Voss (opera) 637
vowel change: Australian English 79

Wace: *Brut* 165
Waddell, Helen 591
Waddington, Geraldine 927
Wager, William 229
Wagner, Richard 637
Wai-te-Ata press 930
Wain, John 687
Wakefield Master 183
Wakefield, Gilbert 535
Walcott, Derek 642, 891, 892, 897, 890; and Murray 869; language 893; poetry 898; *Another Life* 898; *Omeros* 869, 898
Waldegrave, Robert 279
Waldrop, Rosemary 756–7, 758
Wales 120; miners 618, 930
Waling, Steve: 'What She Said' 98
Walker, Alice 290, 687, 780
Walker, George F.: *Love and Anger* 887; *Problem Child* 886, 887; *Risk Everything* 886; *Suburban Motel* 886
Walker, Margaret 759–60
walking: ME poetry 200
walkouts: from arguments 95–6
wall-writing 419
Wallace, Edgar 614
Wallenberg, J.K.: *Kentish Place-Names* 63
Waller, Edmund 428, 455, 925; ideologies 461–2; precieux mode of 432; *Poems* 426; 'Song' 427; 'To My Lady Morton' 426
Walpole, Henry 353
Walpole, Horace: *Castle of Otranto, The* 333
Walsh, Catherine 712
Walsh, John 505
Walsingham, Thomas 157, 218
Walton, Izaak: *Lives* 421–2, 442
Wambaugh, Joseph 784
Wanderer, The 124, 125
war: children at 641–2
war literature: American 939
War of the Theatres 341, 347, 399
Warburton, William 482
Ward, Humphrey 594
Ward, Mary 641
Ward, Richard 690
Ward, W.G. 598
wardship: medieval 168–9
Warhol, Andy 792
Warner, Susan: *Wide, Wide World, The* 735, 738
Warner, Sylvia Townsend 634; letters 950
Warner-Vieyra, Myriam 822
Warren, Robert Penn 785
Warren, Roger 259
Warsaw: Shakespeare in 332
Warton, Joseph 479
Warton, Thomas 477
Warwick, Richard Neville, earl of 252
Warwickshire: place-names 63
Washington, Booker T. 782
Wasserstein, Wendy 701
Watanna, Onoto: biography 812
Waten, Judah: *Distant Land* 854
Waterhouse, Keith 684
Waterland, Daniel: *Doctrine of the Holy Trinity* 505; *Vindication of Christ's Divinity, A* 505
watermarks: American 937
Waters, Sam 691
waterworks 375
Watkyns, Roland 431
Watson, Thomas 404; and Spenser 242; *Ruines of Time, The* 242
Watt, Ian 491
Watunna 805
Waugh, Evelyn: biography 651–2; *Little Learning, A* 652; *Ordeal of Gilbert Pinfold, The* 652
Wayland, John 173
Webb, Francis: *Drum for Ben Boyd, A* 866
Webb, Frank J.: *Garies and their Friends, The* 735
Webster, Augusta 591
Webster, John 393, 700; *Cure for a Cuckold, A* (with Rowley) 400, 401, 924; *Devil's Law Case, The* 303; *Displaying of Supposed Witchcraft* 505; *Duchess of Malfi, The* 303, 395, 400–1; *White Devil, The* 303
Weddynge of Syr Gawen and Dame Ragnell, The 169
Wedgwood, Frances Julia 615
Weir, Peter: *Cars That Ate Paris, The* 847–8
weird tales 947
Welch, James: interview 806; *Fool's Crow* 805; *Winter in the Blood* 806
Weldon, Fay: *Remember Me* 688
Weldon, Georgina: biography 561
Weldon, Harry 561
Welles, Orson 403; *Macbeth* 333
Wellesley Index 563

Wells, H.G. 583, **588**, 637, 916; fascism 676; 'After Year of Journalism' 588; 'Great Outside and Plato, The' 588; 'Moonlight Fable, A' 588; *Outline of History, The* 930; *Sea Lady, The* 588; *Time Machine, The* 945; *War of the Worlds, The* 588
Wells, Stanley 260, 297–8, 314, 389, 926
Wells-Barnett, Ida B. **749–50**; and American reform 749–50; *Southern Horrors* 749
Welsh, Irvine 648
Welsh Bible 227
Welsh English: on radio 8, 73–4
Welsh Miners' Libraries 640
Welty, Eudora 774, **786**; and politics 786; mythic method 786–7; obesity in 787; short fiction 786–7; *Collected Stories* 786; *Curtain of Green, A* 786; *Losing Battle* 786; 'Memory, A' 787; *Ponder Heart, The* 786; 'Why I Live at the P.O.' 787
Wendt, Albert 915
Wentersdorf, Karl 273
Werstine, Paul 253, 254, 265, 267, 299, 302
Werth, Paul 104
Wescott, Glenway 947
Wesker, Arnold 692, 700, 701
West, Benjamin 732
West, Elizabeth: *Vintage Book of Indian Writing, 1947–1997* (with Rushdie) 901
West, Nathanael: *Day of the Locust, The* 777
West Africa: women travellers in 560
West African creoles 88
West African English 78–9
West African literature **827–33**
West Indian men: in Britain 894
West Saxon gospels 45–6
Westall, Robert 641, 642
Westminster Gazette, The 613–14
Westminster Review 612, 636
Weston, Jessie Laidlay 166
Weston, Joseph 501
Wharton, Anne 467
Wharton, Edith 635, 636, 683, 736, **771–3**; and Cather 773; and Poe 772–3; critical reception 772; morality 638; revisions 772; spoken discourse in 104; typhoid in 773; *Age of Innocence, The* 772; *Custom of the Country, The* 772, 773; *Ethan Frome* 771, 772; *Fruit of the Tree, The* 772; *Ghosts* 772; *Glimpses of the Moon, The* 772; *House of Mirth, The* 104, 771–2, 773; *Marne, The* 772; *Mother's Recompense, The* 773; 'Roman Fever' 771; *Summer* 772; *Twilight Sleep* 771
Wharton, Thomas 481; *Ice Fields* 882
Wheatcrofts: books 939
Wheatley, Phillis 729, **732**
Wherrett, Richard 876
Whistler, James: punctuation 935
Whitaker, John: *Origin of Arianism Disclosed* 505
Whitaker, Thomas Dunham 203–4, 620
White, Hayden 884
White, Patrick 824, 856, 860, **865**; and alchemy 865; Australian emptiness in 865; white captive theme 841; *Solid Mandala, The* 865; *Voss* 637, 850, 853
White, R.S. 378
White, William 149–50
white captive theme: Australia 840–1
Whitechapel Pavilion 607
whiteness: in Australian literature 844
Whitfield, Michael J. 889
Whitman, Walt 502, 620, 705, 756; and Auden 703; conversations 750; *Democratic Vistas* 594; *Leaves of Grass* 204
Whittington, Dick 174
Whyte, William H.: *Organization Man, The* 777
Wide World Magazine, The 613–14
Wideman, John Edgar 783
widows: in Renaissance drama 395
Wiebe, Rudy 883, 884
Wife's Lament, The 122, 125
Wild West shows 795–6
Wilde, Oscar 144, 369, **588**, 614, 669, 698; and Kipling 585; and Ross 562; criticism 564–5; decorated books 556–7; ethics in 567; exhibitions 927; magical thinking in 550; morality 638; self 509; speech from the dock 588; 'Ballad of Reading Gaol, The' 588; *Importance of Being Earnest, The* 588; *Picture of Dorian Gray, The* 588; *Woman of No Importance, A* 588
Wilder, Thornton 668, 803, 804
Wiles, David 355
Wiley, Catherine 676
Wilkes, John: *Essay on Woman* 482
Wilkie, Allan 325, 875
Wilkins, Charles 506
Wilkins, John 465
Wilkinson, Ellen: *Clash* 635
Will, Clair: *Improprieties* 718
Willard, Emma 735
Willard, Frances 749
William III 490

William of Palerne 168–9
Williams Syndrome 13
Williams, Emlyn: *He Was Born Gay* 699; *Spring, 1600* 699
Williams, Eric 899
Williams, George Walton 305
Williams, Phillip 290
Williams, Raymond 428; *Keywords* 301
Williams, Tennessee **801–2**, 804; letters 692; miscegenation in 801; *Baby Doll* 801; *Glass Menagerie, The* 692; *Gnädiges Fraulein, The* 802; *Streetcar Named Desire, A* 801
Williams, William Carlos 642, 643, 756, 764; Boricua literature 811
Wills, William Henry 575
wills: ME 32
Wilson, Alan R. 882; *Before the Flood* 877
Wilson, Angus 687
Wilson, August 796, 797; interviews 798; *Joe Turner's Come and Gone* 798
Wilson, Edmund 576
Wilson, H.H. 506
Wilson, Jacqueline 641
Wilson, John Dover 254, 297, 299, 300, 316, 337
Wilson, Jonathan: *Hiding, The* 782
Wilson, Lisa 603
Wilson, Robert McLiam 651
Wilson, Sloan: *Man in the Grey Flannel Suit, The* 777
Wilton, Marie 607, 609
Wilton diptych 153
Winchester: charters 120
Winchester Dialogues 185
Windsor theatricals 611
Winstanley, Gerard 420, 461
Winterson, Jeanette 687, 688; *Sexing the Cherry* 634
Winton, Tim: *Cloudstreet* 856
Wisdom 185
Wiseman, Adele 880, 929
Wisest have their Fools about Them, The 386
Wister, Owen 736
Wittgenstein, Ludwig 498; and grammar 17–18; *Tractatus* 18
Wittig, Monique 634
Wodehouse, P.G. 614; comedy 562
Wolf, Christa 638
Wolfe, Bernard: *Limbo* 779
Wolff, Tobias 774
Wollstonecraft, Mary 490, 500, 535; travel literature 559–60; *Vindication* 540
Woman's World 614
women: 19C 552–3; 19C middle-class 553; Aboriginal 840, 844; aestheticism and 556; Anglo-Saxon laws 121; Arthurian 165–6, 177; colonial 378–9, 466; descriptions in medieval documents 64; early modern 224–5; effects of rhetoric 232; foreign 569; Indian fiction in 906–7; Irish 643–4; Mercian political 120; Native American 807; in OE literature 123; portraiture and 489-90; of the press 582; Romantic stage and 539–40; Shakespeare and 324; spirituality 150; and theatre 467; working-class 567, 592–3; *see also* feminism; mothers
women aesthetes: Victorian 558
women audiences 608
women autobiographers: 19C 560
women detective fiction writers 635–6
women illustrators: of Arthurian legends 166
women of letters: American 734–5
women musicians: in Victorian fiction 568–9, 582
women novelists: 20C 634; African 822; Byron and 514; contemporary 687–8; Shakespeare and 340
women pamphleteers 460
women poets: 17C 455–6; 18C 479; 19C Victorian 591–2; American 733, 757; Indian 904–5; on the Left 759–60; Romantic **530–9**; teaching 538–9; working class 589–90, 592–3; World War I 704
women reviewers 615
women spectators 608
women travel writers 950
women travellers: 19C 559–60
women writers: 19C, 552, 556; American 733–4, 737–8; American Jewish 781; black 829; Chicana 809; contemporary 942; detective fiction 635–6, 944; experimental 756–7; male canon and 780–1; medieval **146–50**; migrant 890; pastoral tradition 456; romantic fiction 829
women's fiction: political and social issues in 634–5
Wood, Ellen 568, 618; *East Lynne* 568
Woodhouse, A.S.P. 239
Woodville, Elizabeth 141; letters 146
Woolf, Leonard 675, 678, 916, 948
Woolf, Sue: *Leaning Towards Infinity* 863–4; *Painted Woman* 864

Woolf, Virginia 377, 608, 635, **674–81**, 683, 916; and Lewis 676; and fascism 675–6; and Italy 676; and *Times Literary Supplement* 942; aesthetics 677; biography 679–80; Gothic modernisms 638; lesbianism in 676; literary landscapes 680; pessimism in 578; science in 640; teaching 678–9; *Between the Acts* 675, 676–7, 680, 681; 'Friendship's Gallery' 681; *Jacob's Room* 677, 678; 'Middlebrow' 678; 'Mr Bennett and Mrs Brown' 676; *Mrs Dalloway* 676, 677, 680; *Night and Day* 677; *Orlando* 634, 676, 678, 680, 681; *Room of One's Own, A* 675, 676, 678, 680; *Three Guineas* 674–5, 676, 677; *To the Lighthouse* 677, 678–9, 680, 681; *Voyage Out, The* 677, 680–1; *Waves, The* 675, 679, 680; *Word of Mouth* 678
Worcester Cathedral Library 116; medieval manuscripts 138–9
Worcester hand 134
word order 46
Worden, Blair 410
wordplay 61
words: history and structure 58–9; meaning 12–13; obsolescence 60; phonological structure of 9–10
Wordsworth, Dorothy 519, 533; letters 522
Wordsworth, John 520
Wordsworth, William 296, 494, **518–22**, 712; and Barbauld 536; and Byron 520; and Coleridge 518; and Malthus 519; and French Revolution 499; Biblical ghosts 520; childhood in 497, 521; citizenship 514; French Revolution 534; friendship 520; girlhood and 567; imagination 502; mirroring in 496; nature 497; reception 500; revision 521; travel 522; uncertainty of 509; *Borderers, The* 519, 542; 'Composed upon Westminster Bridge' 518; *Excursion, The* 494, 497, 505, 521; 'Haunted Tree, The' 500, 519; 'I wandered lonely as a cloud' 519; 'Leech Gatherer, The' 521; 'Lines Addressed to a Noble Lord' 520; *Lyrical Ballads* (with Coleridge) 501, 518-19, 540; *Michael* 498, 501; 'Old Cumberland Beggar, The' 519; *Prelude, The* 448, 476, 495, 497–8, 505, 520–1, 522, 542, 595; *River Duddon, The* 520; 'Ruined Cottage, The' 500; 'Tintern Abbey' 507, 519, 541; 'Written with a Slate Pencil' 522
work: middle class fantasy and 777–8
workers: in American fiction 778
Workers' Educational Association 640
working class 549; Australian poetry 867; intellectual life of 639–40; poetry 588–90
working class women: 19C 567; poets 592–3
world English: vocabulary 60–1, 78
World War I: friendship and 708; in Irish poetry 716–17; literature 636, 703–4; New Zealand and 913
World War II: and Bishop 752–3
World Wide Web: genres in 28; lexicography 57
Worrall, David 525
Wotton, Henry 444
Woudhuysen, Henry 298
Wright, Charles: *Via Negativa* 758
Wright, John Buckland 930
Wright, Judith 851, **867–8**; politics of poetry 868; symbolist language 868
Wright, Julia 526
Wright, Nicholas 700; *99 Plays* 702
Wright, Richard 775; *Native Son* 777
Wright, Susan 6
Wriothesley, Henry 275, 351
writers: behaving badly 864; dictionary 550–1; most influential 950–1; world's greatest 940
writing: language of 97–8
writing arts: early modern 419, 937
Wroth, Mary: *Love's Victory* 401
Wu, Duncan: *Six Contemporary Dramatists* 693
Wulfstan 14; audiences 122; migration myth 124; vocabulary 123
Wurtele, Douglas 209
Wyatt, Thomas: 'They flee from me' 761
Wycherley, William: *Country Wife, The* 469; *Miscellaneous Remains* 931
Wyclif Bible 45–6, 57, 137–8, 142
Wycliffism: and Chaucer 217
Wylie, Philip 780
Wyndham, George 294
Wynken de Worde: and Chaucer 204–5; printing of French texts 227; 'Monk's Tale, The' 925; *Proprytees & Medicynes of Hors* 925
Wynnere and Wastoure 145, 151

X-Files 642
Xhosa prose fiction 837
Xiangshu, Fang 846

Yahp, Beth 846
Yamada, Mitsuye 811
Yamamoto, Hisaye: *Seventeen Syllables* 811–12
Yamauchi, Wakako 811; 'And the Soul Shall Dance' 812
Yang, William: *Sadness* 873
Yaounde 826
Yasunari, Takahashi: *Braggart Samurai, The* 322
Yates, Richard: *Revolutionary Road* 777
Yau, John 758
Ye, Sang 847
Yearsley, Ann 534
Yeats, W.B. 501, 643, 646, **719–20**, 785, 916; and Pinter 697; and physical forms of books 934; elegies for Robert Gregory 716; modernism 703; periodical contributions 719-20; poetry 642; selfhood in 638; *Oxford Book of Modern Verse* 716; 'Song of the Wandering Aengus, The' 786; *Vision, A* 640
Yellow Book 614, 636
Yellowbacks 945
Yiddish 23
Yirenkyi, Asiedu 828
Yonge, Charlotte Mary: *History of Christian Names* 65
York: 10C 118; language 73
York Cycle 181, 183
Yorkshire: place-names 63, 65, 68
Yorkshire English 7
Young, Edward: *Night Thoughts* 485
Young, Philip 767
Young Bear, Ray 806
Young Elizabethan Players 324
Young Gentleman's and Lady's Magazine 615
youth theatre: Canada 887, 888–9
youth-specific theatre: Australia 873-4
Yu, Ouyang 847
Yukio, Ninagawa 323
Ywain and Gawain 169

Zahm, John 924
Zall, P.M. 730
Zamir, Shamoon 808
Zamora, Beatrice: *Restless Serpents* 809
Zeffirelli, Franco: *Hamlet* 331
Zimbabwe 836; popular songs 837–8
ZitkalSa: 'Impressions of an Indian Child
Žižek, Slavoj 344, 398
Zobel, Joseph: *Rue Cases Nègres* 892
zodiacal items: ME 137
Zola, Émile: *Terre, La* 617
Zoot Suiti (film) 809
Zukofsky, Louis 763, 947
Zulu society 837
Zwangwill, Israel 934
Zweig, Stefan 405